BORN INTO BATTLE
The Testimony of a Redeemed Survivor of SATANIC RITUAL ABUSE and Dissociative Identity Disorder
JOSHUA COLLINS
Born Into Battle:

The Testimony of a Redeemed Survivor of Satanic Ritual Abuse and Dissociative Identity Disorder

Joshua Collins
# Table of Contents

**Born Into Battle:** .................................................................................................................. 2

*THE TESTIMONY OF A REDEEMED SURVIVOR OF SATANIC RITUAL ABUSE AND DISSOCIATIVE IDENTITY DISORDER* ........................................................................................................... 2

Table of Contents ......................................................................................................................... 3

COPYRIGHT ................................................................................................................................. 6

DEDICATION ................................................................................................................................. 7

INTRODUCTION ............................................................................................................................. 9

FOREWORD .................................................................................................................................... 13

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS ................................................................................................................ 15

PROLOGUE: The Templar Ceremony ............................................................................................. 19

PART ONE - The Woman, The Child, and The Dragon ................................................................. 24

CHAPTER ONE: Testimony ........................................................................................................... 25

UNDERSTANDING WHAT “SATANIC RITUAL ABUSE” REALLY IS ........................................... 27

SO, WHO ARE THESE ‘SATANISTS’ YOU’RE TALKING ABOUT, ANYWAYS? ............................ 29

THE GREAT DECEPTION: THE BRIDE HAS BEEN WEARING A VEIL ........................................ 36

THE SIX “D’S” OF SATAN ........................................................................................................... 40

THE GnostIC INFILTRATION OF THE CHURCH ........................................................................ 41

WHAT DISSOCIATIVE IDENTITY DISORDER LOOKS LIKE ..................................................... 47

A LOST SHEEP ............................................................................................................................. 48

CHAPTER TWO: Understanding SRA Through the Lens of the Cross / Understanding the Cross Through the Lens of SRA ........................................................................................................... 55

HE KNOWS US IN OUR WILDERNESS(ES) ............................................................................... 57

JESUS CHRIST IS THE CONSTANT COMPANION OF THOSE SUFFERING ............................ 58

HE KNOWS AND UNDERSTANDS OUR GRIEF .......................................................................... 58

A PEEK INTO GOD’S OWN GRIEF ............................................................................................... 62

A TERRIBLE BAPTISM OF SUFFERING ...................................................................................... 63

WE SUFFER WITH HIM; HE SUFFERS FOR US .......................................................................... 63

THE PURPOSES OF SUFFERING ................................................................................................. 64

SHOWING OTHERS THE GOODNESS OF GOD .......................................................................... 65

SUFFERING: ‘TEMPORARY’ VS. ‘PERMANENT’......................................................................... 66

CHAPTER THREE: Healing in His Wings ...................................................................................... 70

A PERSONAL TESTIMONY OF GOD’S MIRACLES .................................................................. 70

THE HEALING OF THE DEMON-POSSESSED MAN .................................................................. 72
ON THE LUCIFERIAN PRACTICE OF ‘IMITATION’ ............................... 127
THE FUNDAMENTAL WEAKNESS OF LUCIFER’S POSITION .................. 127
GENERATIONAL SRA PRACTICES & THE IMPORTANCE OF THE “FIRSTBORN” . 128
THE PLACE OF THE BREAKING FORTH OF CHILDREN .......................... 131

CHAPTER EIGHT: The Ways of Israel’s Kings ...................................... 132
UNDERSTANDING THE IMPORTANCE OF BLOODLINES AND THE
GENERATIONAL ASPECT OF BIBLICAL IDOLATRY .................................. 132

CHAPTER NINE: “Because of the Blood of Your Children That You Gave to
Them…” ........................................................................................................ 137
UNCOVERING THE NAKEDNESS OF THE ENEMY .............................. 137
THE EAST WIND OF REVIVAL ................................................................. 143
THE YOKE OF IRON ................................................................................. 145
THE VALLEY OF DECISION ..................................................................... 146
THE DISCIPLINE OF THE LORD .............................................................. 146
THE TRIBE OF BENJAMIN AND THE FALL OF THE HOUSE OF LAWLESSNESS .... 149
LET HIS NET THAT HE HATH HID CATCH HIMSELF ............................... 150
THE WORM OF THE GREAT TRANSGRESSION ..................................... 151
THE TIME OF GOD’S WRATH ................................................................. 153
THE HARVEST ........................................................................................... 159

CHAPTER TEN: What Do We Need to Do? .............................................. 163
PRAY… PRAY… PRAY ............................................................................. 163
WHAT NOT TO DO: “WOE TO THE WORTHLESS SHEPHERD!” ............... 164
BEWARE THE ‘MURDEROUS OX’ ............................................................ 167
JESUS: THE PERFECT EXAMPLE OF TRANSPARENCY .......................... 167
WORK ON THE HOUSE OF THE LORD ..................................................... 168

APPENDIX A: SRA Abuse Memory Examples ....................................... 172
JOURNAL ENTRIES [SAMPLES] ............................................................... 173

APPENDIX B: The Construction of My D.I.D. System ................................ 205
COMPREHENSIVE CHART OF MY D.I.D. SYSTEM (INCOMPLETE) .............. 212

APPENDIX C: Medical Evidence of Healing from Blindness .................... 215
DEDICATION

This book is dedicated to Latonya.
And to all the other children who didn’t make it.

BORN INTO BATTLE

The Testimony of a Redeemed Survivor of Satanic Ritual Abuse and Dissociative Identity Disorder

Joshua Collins

…if He calls you,… you must say, ‘Speak, Lord, for Your servant hears.’

1 SAMUEL 3:9 NKJV

Moreover He said to me: “Son of man, receive into your heart all My words that I speak to you, and hear with your ears. And go, get to the captives, to the children of your people, and speak to them and tell them, ‘Thus says the Lord God,’ whether they hear, or whether they refuse.

EZEKIEL 3:10-11 NKJV

Therefore, behold, I will again do a marvelous work among this people, a marvelous work and a wonder…

ISAIAH 29:14 NKJV

And war broke out in heaven: Michael and his angels fought with the dragon; and the dragon and his angels fought, but they did not prevail, nor was a place found for them in heaven any longer. So the great dragon was cast out, that serpent of old, called the Devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world; he was cast to the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

Then I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, “Now salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of His Christ have come, for the accuser of our brethren, who accused them before our God day and night, has been cast down. And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony, and they did not love their lives to the death. Therefore rejoice, O heavens, and you who dwell in them! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and the sea! For the devil has come down to you, having great wrath, because he knows that he has a short time.

REVELATION 12: 7-12 NKJV [emphasis added]
BORN INTO BATTLE

JOSHUA COLLINS
INTRODUCTION

by Pastor Douglas Riggs

Joshua Collins is a survivor of generational SRA/DID (Satanic Ritual Abuse and the attendant Dissociative Identity Disorder). As a counselor, I’ve been doing this work for almost thirty-five years. I have never seen anyone make the level of progress in the amount of time that Joshua has. And I attribute that to his heart for God, his saturation in the Word of God, his seeking of God through His Word in order to understand the heart and mind of God and the LORD’s provision for him.

Any other male whom I have worked with, who has had a corresponding history, has taken as long as fifteen years to heal from this evil, sick, chronic and brutal form of child abuse. To God’s glory, Joshua is well on his way to full integration after less than one year from the time of this writing.

This book is really the first of its kind that is both a testimony and a history of that which represents the worst that Satan can do to a human being - especially to a Christian.

It exposes the nakedness of the worst of the Enemy’s schemes.

And what Joshua represents in his own life and history, including the history of his dear family, is a testimony which could be heard from multitudes of others who have suffered in silence in the midst of a sleeping church - a church that is not willing to touch this phenomenon, nor to be involved.

This book is not for the Laodicean Christian.

And understandably so, because when you read the account of Joshua Collins, I believe that you also will be challenged with many thoughts, struggles and questions.

Questions along the lines of: ‘How big is my God?’

And as you read this book, the protests will come from the Satanic Kingdom. And Satan will be whispering in many ears. He will probably be whispering things such as: ‘But you’re making Satan too big!...’

However, in reality, Satan and his forces and his agenda in this final generation are, from my own experience and observation, far bigger in their dimensions and extent of their current activity than most Christians’ ‘God-size boxes’ will allow room for.

So, yes, you’re going to be confronted with a level of Evil that’s going to disturb your comfort-zone - and especially (and I’m being frank about this) if you happen to be a part of that which represents the majority of Christians in the Western world characterized as the Laodicean church (Revelation 3:14-22) - that church which basically says: ‘I’m rich, and I have need of nothing...’
In contrast, Jesus says: ‘You do not know...’

And that’s our problem— we do not know...

I attribute this issue and problem as being primarily centered in pastors - pastors who have not accurately taught the word of God; especially Genesis 6:1-4 which speaks of the cohabitation of fallen angels that produced hybrid offspring known as Nephilim. In the New Testament we have the attribution of this event in 2nd Peter 2:4 where the reference is made to the angels that have sinned. It is those angels (as in Jude 6) who did not keep their assigned sphere of rule, but abandoned their habitation - the bodies that God gave them. They took on the physicality which produces the offspring described in Genesis 6.

Well, as not many realize, that same phenomenon is happening today. And Jesus Himself told us that it would: “As it was in the days of Noah, so it will be at the return of the Son of Man...” (which is found in both Matthew 24 and Luke 17 as well).

So, in reading this testimony, what can you expect to come away with?

I will tell you what I come away with: the reality that Joshua is no longer a victim of Satanic Ritual Abuse.

He was a victim.

But he is no longer...

He is becoming by the matchless grace of God through Jesus Christ a victorious Overcomer.

And not just Joshua, but his dear wife and children who have walked this journey with him.

I was first contacted by Joshua less than a year ago through my website. When I read some of the documentation of some of his notes of what he was going through, I told the LORD that I did not want to get involved with this long distance... Joshua had asked to come here and work with me, but I no longer do that. So, I knew that opening him up without support would not be good for him or his family.

I basically mentioned to Joshua that the only work I’m doing now is training others that are counselors and therapists who are working with people in this population, and that if he could find a counselor that we could work with, that I’d be happy to train and work with Joshua under those conditions.

I also mentioned to Joshua that I’m not aware of anyone being able to make the whole journey out of darkness into light without becoming a part of a local church. Though I didn’t make it easy for us to work together, he pursued those criteria that I had laid before him and found a counselor and a local church. When we started working with his counselor, I was amazed to see just how ready God had made him for this journey!

It’s been a real honor to be a part of Joshua’s journey.

When I first considered the possibility of working together with Joshua, I viewed some of
the videos he had sent me showing him abreacting on the mat and acting out core traumatic states (people call them “body memories,” or “somatic memories”). I recall saying to myself, ‘This man is in a memory state.’ However, I didn’t want to open that up in any way through our conversations until he had secured a counselor and we could begin to work through this in a proper environment.

When I saw those videos and could clearly see that he was in memory states, I could hear his dear wife in the background and his kids coming in, trying to intervene and to do the best they could while their father had dropped into these traumatic dissociated memory states that were so horrific - beyond words to adequately describe.

As I witnessed some of these “abreactive states,” I had several visits with Joshua and his dear wife. We had Skype visits together while Joshua and his wife were in their car so they could have privacy and not be in the home that might cause triggering or trauma in the children. During these times we discussed issues that were the most challenging to them relationally, issues which someone with a history like Joshua’s in terms of what they represent to a wife and children.

My wife Lori and I recently had the opportunity to meet Joshua and his family face to face. We saw the amazing grace of God that has brought this family through to this stage of their sanctification and to Joshua’s current stage and process of integration.

I look back on the times that we’ve had with his counselor and I’m quite amazed at how God had prepared him and the wonderful way in which he would take various directives and lay hold of them to help Joshua work through the process of integration. This journey of integration (that is, a person coming out of their compartmentalized, traumatic, fragmented states of identities, into one, whole person) is quite a challenging journey.

Along the way, Joshua would send me pictures (he had made a montage of photos of over thirty different versions of himself which he called “the many faces of Joshua”) and I would be looking at all these faces-- this montage of all these faces... And I’d be saying to myself: ‘I wonder where the original core identity is among all these faces?’ Amongst all those various fractured selves I would look for the very angry Joshua (from age twelve to the present) and the beat-up, dehumanized, most-hated ‘little Joshua’ that first trusted in Jesus. I knew that ultimately these two domains would need to come together.

I’ve been able to watch that process proceed to the point where now it’s mainly Joshua learning what it is to be integrated in life with his wife and his children, and relationally, with the body of Christ.

And that’s a gradual process...

I just want to commend this book to every counselor and every survivor as a testimony that there is a way through even deepest darkness. As God told Cyrus through the prophet Isaiah, “I will give you the treasures of darkness [the
hoarded treasures]...” [Isaiah 45:3 AMP] (That’s God speaking to a pagan king!)

What you’re going to read and experience, whether survivor or counselor, is an immense treasure out of darkness - a testimony of God’s suffering, in and through another member of the Body of Christ.

Isaiah 63:9 tells us that in all Joshua’s afflictions, he, the LORD, was afflicted: “In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them.”

I will just conclude with this: it’s in the name of Jesus that I bless the testimony, and the integrity, and the heart of the man who has composed this spiritual warfare manual. I ask that you read Joshua’s testimony prayerfully. Test all things - hold fast to that which is true. May our LORD sanctify and set apart this work and this testimony of this beloved brother to best serve Him in hastening the coming day of God (2 Peter 3:12), and bringing the church to the measure of the stature and fullness of Christ (Ephesians 4:13) in order to see this age consummated. I pray this in Jesus’ name, Amen.
FOREWORD

by Preston T. Bailey, Jr., Ph.D., D. Min.

One of the best books on the market that tells about what really happens inside the Illuminati can be found in the book *Born into Battle* by Joshua Collins. Joshua tells the actual details of the sick and twisted minds of actual programmers of helpless children during Satanic Ritual Abuse. He also describes that he went through such extreme pain and suffering almost every week, year after year, that he developed Dissociative Identity Disorder and what he did to overcome this.

Page after page, Joshua tells about the philosophy and beliefs inside the closed doors of the secret society known as the *Illuminati*. Most of the other books on the subject, that supposedly tells about the Illuminati, do it in more of an historical manner along with their evil agenda. But these books on the Illuminati are actually books written by someone who reads other books on the subject and searches the internet with information that is not usually reliable. But Joshua reveals the actual hidden secrets of the Illuminati because of his personal experiences as he was raised in the one of the 13 bloodlines of the Illuminati.

He substantiates through the Scriptures what the Bible actually says about idolatry, abusing children, human sacrifice, and related subjects. Joshua speaks the truth about this horrendous sin of idolatry and child abuse just like an Old Testament prophet. Most people think this type of activity do not occur very often, but Joshua explains this same kind of wicked activity occurred in the Old Testament and is still occurring today.

Joshua explains very clearly each occult word he uses so the reader understands what he is talking about. His book is very easy to read, and it seems like as you read his story that you are walking along side of him during his many experiences. He tells about one miracle after another that the Lord Jesus Christ brought into his life when there seemed no hope.

If anyone knows about physical and psychological pain and suffering it is Joshua. The average person probably could not have endured all the horrible trials that Joshua went through day after day. Yet God saved his life many times and Christ turned his sadness and sorrow into joy. If you have gone through pain and suffering in your life, you should get this book because it will encourage you during those difficult times.

Joshua tells about his miraculous conversion when he accepted Christ as his personal Savior and describes the wonderful circumstances how he was delivered from the kingdom of darkness to the kingdom of light. Even though his family rejected him, Christ has promised to never leave him or forsake him.

At the conclusion of his eye-opening book, Joshua describes what the Church and Christians can actually do to expose and stop Satanic Ritual Abuse in this world. The Church is often silent when it comes to ministering to those who have been ritually abused in the occult.
Jesus expects us to pray for them and minister to their needs. Read Joshua’s book for the details of what Christians can do to help ritually abused people.
The LORD God Almighty has healed me from Satanic Ritual Abuse and the Dissociative Identity Disorder which it caused.

This is an enormous miracle.

That is one of the most important messages of this book, to report an enormous miracle which the LORD has done.

But to understand the enormity of the miracle, you have to know a little about the Darkness out of which He has rescued me.

Because of my ritual abuse, Dissociation ruled my life for over four decades. As soon as I found Jesus Christ, in October of 2018, God was able to start healing me.

He has done this by putting a small army of his servants in my life to help me. He knew what I would need and matched me with exactly the right people for the job. I have to thank my heavenly Father himself, first and foremost. For his patience with me, for his perseverance in searching out my heart and not letting go of me. For his love, his guidance, his fatherliness, his completeness, his attentiveness, his friendship, his encouragement. For his silent self-sacrifice, over the course of my entire life. For his majesty, his beautifully simple complexity, and his unfathomable glory. For the chance to get to know him. For the honor and privilege of entering into relationship with him—of being His child.

And for working through the people he placed in my life, so effectively, to help me to heal.

Almost twenty-five years ago, the LORD placed the most precious of those helpers in my path—and she has responded to God’s spiritual assignment with faithfulness, loyalty, and patient love. He knew that she would be the perfect person to pair me with as my closest companion through this earthly life.

Of all of my blessings, she is the treasure in this life for which I am the most grateful. I cherish her with all my heart and am so thankful that she has chosen to stick with me through all that we have been through. I can’t imagine what it must have been like to be married to someone like me. Someone who had been horribly wounded, and completely fractured. Someone not in control of his own mind. Someone deeply hurting, and angry, and confused. Someone who constantly changed, in radical, fundamental ways. Someone almost completely unpredictable…

But she saw through all of that. She has always been able to see past even the ugliest of my outward shells, in through to the real me…

And she has always decided to continue to love that person… Even when loving that person was not easy at all.
I cannot tell you her real name here, but let’s call her “Eve.” Because she is “bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh.”

What a privilege it has been to call her my wife. Thank you, my sweet “Eve.” I love you forever.

Next in line are my four amazing children. Each of whom is an incredible creation of God. They have brought so much joy to my life. And I love them tremendously. Beyond words… They have been through so much as well, in growing up with me as their father. Yet they, also, have stood by me, continued to love me, to forgive me when needed, and have never given up. I am so grateful that the LORD is now ‘giving me back the years which the locusts have eaten.’ That is one of the things He had promised He would do early on in my healing process. And He has been doing just that. I am so grateful that I can now truly enjoy my precious relationships with each of these four beautiful souls whom God has entrusted to our care for a little while. I can’t wait to continue to make new, joyful memories together, for as much time as God gives us here on this earth… Thank you guys for never stopping loving me.

In 2018, after I found Christ, and as I began to experience the flood of memories and intense healing which started on November 2nd of that year, the Lord led me to an amazing man. His name is Pastor Doug Riggs. I was desperate for help, and had started praying (pleading, really) that God would lead me to the person who could help me. Within two days of praying that prayer, I had found Doug, and had established the beginnings of a counseling relationship. He had returned my call immediately, had seen and understood exactly where I was at, what was going on, and exactly what I would need. For many months after that, he continued to help to guide me through the complicated, incredibly difficult, painful, sometimes joyful, always messy, all-over-the-place process of healing from Satanic Ritual Abuse. He and his amazing wife Lori have been doing this for more than thirty years already, helping men and women just like me— who’ve been through many of the exact same things that I have been through. I know that God led me to Doug very specifically, and for some very particular reasons— many of which I would not realize until much later. I will always be so incredibly thankful for Doug and Lori and their ministry. There are very few people who would be able to do what they do, day in and day out, rolling their sleeves up and doing the difficult, draining work of dwelling with the pain which is contained within the life stories of people like me. To listen, day after day, to the horror and the anguish and the rage and the confusion and the shame, and to see firsthand the results of some of Satan’s most brutal woundings of the human soul… That is a job that not many people could do, for even one day. Even one hour. Or sometimes even for one minute…

And that is no exaggeration. In all seriousness, some of the things which I have had to talk about as I have remembered them and have tried to process them are so horrific that even those individuals closest to me in my life have not been able to bring themselves to listen to me recount them for more than a few seconds.
But Doug and Lori listen to those kinds of things for a good part of every day of their lives. Doug is a warrior of God, and I respect him tremendously and love him for it. I will be grateful for all that you have done to help me, for the entire duration of Eternity, Doug. I hope to have many opportunities to express my gratitude as we dance and sing in Heaven with the Father and with all the other Little Ones together.

After Doug, the Father led me to Dean Vanderme at Set Free Ministries. He and his team (Glenn, Tim, Michael, Christina, Jodi and many others at Set Free) are fearless warriors just like Doug, who have dedicated their lives to getting down in the trenches with the wounded, battling demons and all the forces of Darkness hour after hour, day after day, with those who have been deeply wounded by the Enemy. They help people like me all over the world too, in places like Uganda, and India, as well as America. I have learned so much from their wisdom, their love, their experience, and their friendship. One of the most interesting things I learned is that the same kinds of things that happened to me, also happen across the world, though they may take on slightly different appearances. They have worked with countless child survivors in Uganda, for example, who are also survivors of nearly identical Satanic Ritual Abuse practices as what happened to me.

Then God knew that I would need a local Christian counselor, someone I could trust, and who would be physically close by enough to be able to be as present for me as what I was going to need in going through this intensive healing process. He put that on Doug’s heart, but it would prove to be a tall order… But the Father knew just who to fill that order with. His name is Jeff, and he is an amazing man. He is a true Christian, unashamed and unafraid to talk about God, and to make Christ the center of our conversations and our counseling relationship. He didn’t know much about SRA/DID when I first met him, but he has a heart the size of Montana, is an excellent listener, and genuinely cares. With Pastor Doug’s help (via three-way Skype counseling sessions) he learned quickly and even expressed to me how grateful he was to have had the opportunity to work with me, and that working with me has already informed much of his other work with other hurting people. After learning about my experiences, he expressed that he is able to better recognize the influence of the demonic, and of witchcraft, upon others. I am very grateful for Jeff, both as my counselor and as my brother in Christ; and I know that God will use him to help others in amazing ways as well.

Another amazing individual whom the LORD put in my life, via a referral from Dean at Set Free, is Dr. Preston Bailey. Dr. Bailey has been doing this kind of work, with high-level generational SRA/DID survivors such as myself, for over forty years. I meet with him regularly via video calling, and I get to pick his brain about all the weird, crazy, disturbing, upsetting things I’ve been thinking about and dealing with as a SRA/DID survivor. Things that not too many other people would even begin to understand. He instructs me in how to fight back against the forces of Darkness too, which I really value. I am incredibly grateful for his wisdom, insight, experience, and courage. And I say courage because he, and all of the amazing people who choose to help people like me, have made this choice to help us
broken ones, and continue to make this choice on a daily basis, despite the great personal risk to themselves.

All of these incredible servants of the LORD have been brave enough to accept the challenge of working with us Little Ones (this is how I have come to think of all of us wounded children— because we are Christ’s ‘little ones…’). It brings them very little reward (at least in this life), and a great deal of duress. Such a decision comes often at the price of their own careers, reputations, and even physical safety. But they, as true followers of Christ, have accepted the calling despite all this.

I will always be incredibly grateful for all of them.

And the list doesn’t stop there— in fact, it just keeps growing. God keeps adding more and more people to it, filling my cup to overflowing with His love and grace. He led me to an amazing local church back in January of this year, where I have found the Body of Christ. I cannot mention the name of the church, because that would risk the anonymity which I have been advised I need to protect. But I can tell you it is a church which has truly been built upon that greatest of all Rocks, namely Jesus Christ himself, as we can know Him through His Word. Its pastors have not shied away from me, nor from all the ‘baggage’ that I potentially bring to their congregation. Pastor Jason, Pastor Keith, and Pastor James, along with their amazing wives, and so many others of Christ’s servants there, have helped me, and my whole family, tremendously, through one of the most difficult times of our lives. They have loved us through it, and have accepted us with the love of Christ into their church family. I will always be so grateful to have found this dwelling place of the Body of Christ, right down the street from us.

Mostly, I am just incredibly, incredibly grateful to God. For healing me. For lifting me out of the Darkness. For picking up the pieces of my shattered heart and soul and spirit and mind, one by one, and putting them back together. For teaching me how to rely on Him. For placing me on the eternal Rock of His love, which resides in Relationship with Him…

I have learned that through real, genuine relationship with the Father, we can become like the tree planted by water which we find in Jeremiah chapter 17.

For he shall be like a tree planted by the waters, Which spreads out its roots by the river, And will not fear when heat comes; But its leaf will be green, And will not be anxious in the year of drought, Nor will cease from yielding fruit.

JEREMIAH 17:8 NKJV

And there is no way I could possibly have healed from the trauma I experienced, if I had not learned to become like that tree planted by water, and to rely on the LORD with every fiber of my being…
PROLOGUE:
The Templar Ceremony

It is dark in the big room. The lights from flames dance against the outer stone walls of this underground chamber I am in. I am small in the memory. I must be. Very small, in fact. Like, maybe one or two years old. I say that because in the memory I am lying on my back, looking upward, and the two adult figures standing one on either side of me appear enormous.

I am lying on my back, on a flat, hard surface. Is it stone? My wrists and ankles are all bound and are being stretched outward away from my body on the flat surface. Something is holding them there.

The giant figures standing over me are two knights. I say “knights” because they are dressed just like actual knights. They have big helmets that look like upside down tin cans, but much bigger. With a long skinny slit going side to side across where they look out of. But I can’t see into their eyes. It is dark in there. They have chain mail, from head to toe.

The figure on my left is wearing a white cloth tunic over his chain mail, that covers only his torso. It has a big red ‘plus-sign’ cross on it, and the edges of the red cross come all the way to the ends of the white fabric. The figure on my right is wearing the same thing, but his tunic is all black, with a black cross on it.

I am absolutely terrified.

The moment seems frozen— but it is not; I realize that it seems frozen because the two figures are not moving. They are completely still, for what seems like forever. They are standing over me, one on each side, in their full armor and helmets. And they are both holding the hilt of a large broadsword with their arms raised up high together. It is a single sword, held by all four hands between the two of them. They are grasping the handle and suspending the sword directly over my chest.

As they stand over me, my terror grows even greater. I can’t move. But at the same time, I feel as if I am thrashing around violently with my whole body trying to escape. I feel completely paralyzed, but at the same time intensely, frantically panicked. The level of terror is beyond description. I feel like my heart is exploding out of my chest. I am just staring upward in this large, dark room. And time is frozen.

The emotion I am feeling does not have a name. I think it is the most intense emotion a human being can feel.

There is dim light dancing in the background, along the edges of the walls. Flames. There is chanting too. Low, and getting louder. Men’s voices. Deep. ‘Yoor-ah-meen-ah-keer-ah, yoor-ah-meen-ah-keer-ah,’ (or something like that) they are chanting in low, guttural voices.
They are chanting words. But I don’t know what they are, or what they mean. It is the same set of sounds being repeated over and over. Men’s voices.

I am lying on a flat, hard surface. It feels cold. It must be stone. Both my arms and my legs are prevented from moving, even though I am thrashing around—no, I was thrashing around; now, I am completely still somehow, my heart racing, and I cannot move. I am suddenly paralyzed….

The chanting gets louder. There are many peoples’ voices coming from the outsides of the room, all around me. It is a circular room, I can tell, though I cannot see very much of it. My panic climbs even higher, moment by moment, as the sound of the chanting grows louder.

There is a cold, blue-white light beginning to shine from within the room somewhere.

This light keeps growing, and the voices keep chanting louder. And I cannot move or even breathe. Only stare upwards at the knights and the sword and the light.

Suddenly, the two knights, together, all at once, slam the giant sword straight down towards my chest. All in the same moment, there is a flash of white light, and a loud noise. The light fills up the whole room. It is blinding. Then there is nothing…

…

My eyes are open now.

It is the same memory, but later.

I am looking at my chest, and it is… glowing? I am still lying on the same table, unable to move. My arms and legs stretched outwards away from my body. I am still paralyzed. And my whole chest has been… cut open? I am naked and cannot move. I am naked and strapped to a stone slab, and I am a baby, a toddler, looking down into my own chest, and it appears as if it has been… cut wide open. And my heart, from inside my chest cavity, appears as if it is (there is no other word for this)… glowing…

And now the knights are not in view, but there is a ‘giant red man’ (that’s how I remember thinking of him) in the room with me. He is terrifying. He is enormous, and he is just ‘hovering around’ in the room. The chanting is slow, and quiet now. He is not a human though. He is a being. He is glowing red; like he is made of flame.

The knights are not in view anymore. I hear the chanting, low, in the distance, but do not see anyone other than the ‘Big Red Man…’

He is looking at me, staring into me. He terrifies me. I don’t know how my chest seems like it is cut wide open in the memory, but yet I am still alive.

I know now that it is magic, some kind of magic—sorcery—that they are doing…

My heart is glowing—throbbing and pulsing with purple-red light; purple-red fading to blue and then back, as it pounds and throbs—as I look down into the open cavity of my own
chest, too terrified to even move or make a sound.
The ‘Big Red Man’ moves suddenly, thrusting his arm down into my chest…
He grabs hold of my glowing, pulsing heart, and…
*RIPS* it…
*right out of my chest!!*

The deepest, deepest sadness overtakes me at that moment…

A *“screaming anguish”*— those are the only words I can think of to describe the emotion…
It is a silently… screaming… anguish… and one which I have carried around inside of me…
my… entire… life…

In the memory, the ‘Big Red Man’ takes my heart, and lifts it high into the air above his head.
He is holding it up and squeezing it.
The chanting is so loud…

Then, the ‘Big Red Man’ takes my heart— my very heart!!—
and he… *devours* it…

*…*

Looking back, as an adult now, I know that that is not what actually happened.
(Obviously, I am still alive, telling this story to you today, right?!) But in the memory, it feels like *that is what really happened*…

I can’t explain how.
I just know that in some way, my experience, as I have relayed it to you here, represents the truth. This event, in some way I will probably never be able to fully explain, *actually happened to me.*

It happened when I was just a baby. Well, technically, probably a ‘toddler,’ perhaps about 18 months old or so.
And it was a formative event in my life.

It was some kind of ritual abuse ceremony, and a very important one I have come to believe. Having shared that memory with others who are experts in helping people like me (people who have survived Satanic Ritual Abuse), I have been told that it is very clearly a ceremony of the order of Knights Templar. And that makes perfect sense to me, now, looking back on my life, as a forty-seven-year-old man who is in recovery from generational Satanic Ritual Abuse and the Dissociative Identity Disorder which is a result of it. It makes perfect sense given the context of everything else that I have remembered, at this point, of my ritual abuse
experiences. It makes perfect sense given the context of all the other evidences and connections I have assembled regarding my parents, my extended family, and my other lifelong experiences.

After describing that memory (which came back to me in pieces, over the course of 2018-2019) to people who know about such ceremonies, I was told it represents something referred to as “magical surgery” in the dark world of ritual abuse.

More importantly, it was the moment that my entire soul was first fractured…

It is the moment that, in a very real way, on a spiritual level, my heart was literally… ripped out of my chest.

…

The good news is: God has put my heart back in!

In exactly the place He designed it to be. He has ‘re-assembled’ me… He has re-made me, in the image of who he intended me to be all along… He has healed me— and I am so incredibly grateful for that.

What the LORD has done in my life is a true MIRACLE!

And it is a miracle I want to tell the whole world about.

What He has done in my life is a demonstration of His absolute Goodness, Mercy, Patience, Self-Sacrifice, Devotion, Tenderness, Forgiveness, Strength, Glory, Power, and Undying Love— it is a testimony of such power that I believe it will change your life, if you allow it to. I am convinced of that.

I hope that it is a testimony which God will use to affect A LOT of lives… I have offered my testimony up to Him to use in exactly that way… or in whatever way He chooses to use it— as He ALWAYS knows, and sees, infinitely better than any of us ever could, exactly what is the BEST way…

But no one will be able to fully understand the miracle of what the LORD has done in my life, unless they know a little about the Darkness out of which He has brought me, first…

Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a garland of twelve stars. Then being with child, she cried out in labor and in pain to give birth.

And another sign appeared in heaven: behold, a great, fiery red dragon having seven heads and ten horns, and seven diadems on his heads. His tail drew a third of the stars of heaven and threw them to the earth. And the dragon stood before the woman who was ready to give birth, to devour her Child as soon as it was born. She bore a male Child who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron. And her Child was caught up to God and His throne. Then the woman fled into the wilderness, where she has a place prepared by God, that they should feed her there one thousand two hundred and sixty days.
And war broke out in heaven: Michael and his angels fought with the dragon; and the dragon and his angels fought, but they did not prevail, nor was a place found for them in heaven any longer. So the great dragon was cast out, that serpent of old, called the Devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world; he was cast to the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

Then I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, “Now salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of His Christ have come, for the accuser of our brethren, who accused them before our God day and night, has been cast down. And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony, and they did not love their lives to the death. Therefore rejoice, O heavens, and you who dwell in them! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and the sea! For the devil has come down to you, having great wrath, because he knows that he has a short time.”

Now when the dragon saw that he had been cast to the earth, he persecuted the woman who gave birth to the male Child. But the woman was given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness to her place, where she is nourished for a time and times and half a time, from the presence of the serpent. So the serpent spewed water out of his mouth like a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away by the flood. But the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened its mouth and swallowed up the flood which the dragon had spewed out of his mouth. And the dragon was enraged with the woman, and he went to make war with the rest of her offspring, who keep the commandments of God and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

REVELATION 12: 1-17 NKJV
PART ONE -
The Woman,
The Child,
and The Dragon
My name is “Joshua Collins.” That is not my real name, but it is the name you will have to know me by. I have been advised to use a pseudonym in telling my story due to the risk of repercussions for myself and my family.

I am a survivor of Satanic Ritual Abuse.

My abuse was so horrific that the only way my mind could survive it was to split into many different parts. This is called “dissociation.” Some parts had the job of being present during the abuse experiences. Other parts had the job of putting on my clothes the next morning and heading off to school. My mind had to learn to split into many parts, or it could not have functioned. The part of me that had to put on his clothes and go to school could not have access to memories of the abuse because he would not have been able to function if he did. As a result of my abuse, I developed what is called “Dissociative Identity Disorder.” As I said, my mind had to develop multiple, separate personalities (“parts”) or it would not have been able to survive.

I am middle-aged now, and I have just recently started recovering the bulk of my memories of my abuse. It has been less than a year, at the writing of this book, since the flood of my darkest abuse memories started happening. The process of recovering my memories has been absolutely brutal, and it is ongoing. The memories were always there over the course of my life, but for the most part only in the form of night terrors which would wake me multiple nights per week, screaming and sobbing, usually between 11 pm and 3 am, unable to go back to sleep.

But my mind had so deeply dissociated most of my memories that it took over four decades for me to start recovering them. Researchers have found that children who are severely abused, particularly in cases in which the abusers are ‘trusted adults’ (like parents), will very often dissociate from their memories of that abuse. And that the degree and duration of dissociation will correlate to the severity and chronicity of the abuse.1

I started to recover these memories in 2016, and for about two and a half years, they came at a ‘trickle.’ I had been on a search for God though. And after I finally found Jesus Christ in October of 2018, God broke down the floodgates. Once He knew that I had learned to rely on Him, He caused a deluge of memories to be released, as He knew that this is the process I would need to go through in order to truly, fully heal. This deluge is ongoing as of the writing of this document— but it has slowed down significantly. The LORD knew that I would need to be able to rely on Him in order to get through it.

The period of intense memory recovery which started on November 2nd of 2018, and which is still ongoing at the time of this writing, has been the most difficult thing I have ever gone
through in my adult life. But God has been right there by my side, helping me through every step of it.

God put people in my life to help me also. His hand was at work in bringing together my wife and me almost twenty-five years ago, and in keeping us together through some incredible challenges. He picked exactly the right person for me to be paired with, as He knew that she would be exactly what I needed. Her calmness, patience, and stability have been the anchor to my constant flux. She has stood by me through extremely challenging circumstances, and has never given up on me, or on God. I cherish and love her beyond what any words can describe.

After I found Jesus, the Father sent me a man named Doug, too. Pastor Doug allowed God to work through him and to rescue me from the confusion and pain of DID (“Dissociative Identity Disorder”). Pastor Doug has been working with SRA (“Satanic Ritual Abuse”) survivors for nearly thirty-five years. He told me he has never seen God heal anyone from the kinds of things that I have been through as quickly as He is healing me. Pastor Doug was sent by God to help me, and I will always be grateful beyond what words can express to Pastor Doug—and to his wife Lori, who was also able to guide my wife through a lot of the confusion and pain she was going through as well.

God put other people in my life to help me too, and the list keeps growing. He sent me to Michigan to receive deliverance ministry at the hands of his servants there at Set Free Ministries. There I met Dean, Glenn, Tim, Michael, Christina, Jodi, and other wonderful people who give their hearts and time to healing the broken-hearted such as me. Set Free Ministries works also in other countries, such as Uganda and India, helping the broken-hearted victims of ritual abuse and witchcraft in those countries as well. They are in the trenches, day after day, doing the actual work of healing which the LORD calls us to do.

Through Set Free Ministries, I met Dr. Bailey who has helped me tremendously also. Dr. Bailey is a true specialist who has worked with survivors of high-level generational Satanic Ritual Abuse such as me for forty years, and his knowledge is incredibly helpful. He is fearless and doesn’t shy away in the least from discussing even the most disturbing and evil aspects of my experiences, or of the bigger context that they fit into.

God also put a local Christian counselor in my life, whose name is Jeff. Jeff didn’t know anything about SRA nor DID when I first met him. But by working together with Pastor Doug for several months, Jeff learned a ton (probably more than he ever wanted to know!) about people like me and how to help us. He became my primary support as I continued to heal. I tell him he has a heart the size of Montana—and it is true! And that quality (genuine compassion) is what really makes the difference in a person being able to be used by God to help heal people like me.

God also led my wife and me to a local church where we have found the Body of Christ. It is an amazing church, led by an amazing young man named Pastor Jason. Pastor Jason and his
wife responded with the love of Jesus when we told them about my background before becoming members. Before joining their church, I wanted to be up front with them about all the ‘baggage’ that I (and my family) would be bringing to the table, so to speak. And they did not reject me, nor distance themselves from me. They embraced me, prayed for me, and guided me and my family through what has been a very difficult time for all of us. Pastor Keith and Pastor James are also mighty men of God who I am still getting to know at our church, and God is using all of them along with all the other leaders and people at our new church to finish filling out the team of people He has assembled to help our family heal.

God has also blessed me with four amazing children, all of whom have been so supportive during this whole process. They don’t need to know the details of what happened to me, but they know the basics. And they have responded with empathy, love, and forgiveness. They have needed to forgive me because they also have suffered through many consequences of what was done to me over the years. In fact, it was often my children who paid the biggest price.

UNDERSTANDING WHAT “SATANIC RITUAL ABUSE” REALLY IS

I experienced sadistic, Satanic ritual abuse because I was born into a family that practiced the religion of Gnostic Luciferianism. My ancestors had most likely been practicing it for many generations. My parents, and theirs before them, as well as many other members of my extended family on both sides were/are Gnostics. And a big part of their religious practice was to engage in the very same idolatrous practices which God tells us that He hates throughout the Bible, from Genesis through Revelation. Practices such as:

• “passing their children through the fire to Molech” (this is a very real, and very brutal ceremony which I witnessed being enacted on at least one occasion that I remember as a pre-teen);
• sorcery (the very real invocation of very real demonic entities, principalities, and other servants of the Evil One who inhabit the non-material realms);
• witchcraft (the entering into contractual relationships with those demonic entities via ritual magic);
• sodomy (this practice in particular is used in ritual ceremony in order to facilitate demonic attachment to the individual being victimized);
• pedophilia (particularly as engaged in within the context of ritual ceremony);
• incest (my own parents were my two original and primary abusers);
• orgies (particularly as engaged in within the context of ritual ceremony);
• torture (as engaged in within the context of ritual ceremony);
• murder (as engaged in within the context of ritual ceremony);
• the ritual sacrifice of both animals and human beings, particularly children, as part of ritual ceremonies;

• the drinking of human blood (the ‘charged’ blood of the tortured, sodomized and brutalized child victim, after which the child is sacrificed - one of the primary end goals of each and every ritual ceremony - it is drunk by the human participants in such ceremonies as a kind of drug, getting intoxicated from the adrenaline that had been released into that blood in large quantities during the torture process prior to sacrifice; the spiritual energy which is also released via this torture is what the demonic entities consume as well);

• the eating of human flesh (another facet of almost every ritual ceremony);

• AND the worship of idols (The same “Molech” of the Old Testament is one of those idols which is still worshipped quite extensively to this day), among many other vile things…

These practices are the very same ritual magic (witchcraft) practices which we hear of in the Bible.

I’m going to say that again— because it is a very important point:

The current-day practices of Satanic Ritual Abuse are the very same ritual magic (witchcraft) practices which we hear of in the Bible and are referred to as “Idolatry.”

In fact, I would go so far as to assert the following:

Biblical Idolatry Practices

=

Satanic Ritual Abuse

This religious tradition had been passed down for generations on both sides of my family for centuries. On the surface though, most people would never have had a clue that my parents were high-level Luciferians/Satanists. They were academics, intellectuals, “sophisticated people…” They were “White Anglo-Saxon Protestant” (“W.A.S.P.”), ‘blue-blooded’ individuals, who were highly educated, highly intelligent, and highly professional. They could (and did) trace their genealogy all the way back to the Mayflower. Anne Hutchinson, of Mayflower fame, was one of my mother’s many go-to ‘famous relatives,’ people whom she always made it clear she was very proud of that we were related to. My family could actually trace its lineage well beyond that - all the way back to the Celtic Kingdom of Scotland, and to the Knights Templar who took refuge under the wing of that kingdom through a good portion of the Middle Ages until its official demise in 1307 subsequent to the murder of Alexander II. In fact, the genealogists of my parents’ bloodlines make the claim
that our ancestry goes back all the way to the Biblical tribe of Benjamin, most of whom were exiled from Israel due to their heinous practices of sexual torture, murder, and idolatry. (You can read about these events in chapters 19-21 of the book of Judges, among many other places in the Bible). These genealogists make the claim that the remnant of the exiled tribe of Benjamin eventually migrated to Greece, and from there to northern France, where their bloodline descendants reigned in the form of the ‘Merovingian Dynasty’vi during the Middle Ages. If such is the case (and I believe that most likely at least this part of their story is true), this exiled tribe of Benjamin apparently brought their heinous practices with them.

The religious practices which my family have been upheld generation after generation up through the present day and involve such ritual acts as the “passing of children through the fire,” referred to throughout the Old Testament.

Here is just one example, from the Book of Jeremiah the prophet:

And they built the high places of Baal which are in the Valley of the Son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire to Molech, which I did not command them, nor did it come into My mind that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin.

JEREMIAH 32:35 NKJV

Such practices were apparently so widespread amongst the Israelites and across the earth, even prior to the establishment of the Mosaic covenant and its articulation in Levitical Law, that the Lord felt the need to address them explicitly and directly even at that point in the collective journey of human history…

“And you shall not let any of your descendants pass through the fire to Molech, nor shall you profane the name of your God: I am the Lord.

LEVITICUS 18:21 NKJV

SO, WHO ARE THESE ‘SATANISTS’ YOU’RE TALKING ABOUT, ANYWAYS?

My parents did not wear black t-shirts with the names of Satanic heavy metal bands scrawled across them.

They did not have tattoos or piercings, nor in any way look any different from many other typical upper-middle-class American white people of their generation (which was roughly the so-called ‘Baby Boomer’ generation in America).

They had both attended multiple Ivy League universities as had my grandfathers on both sides.

They wore nice clothes (tucked-in button-down dress shirts with khaki pants and penny loafer shoes, in my father’s case), and went to a nice mainline protestant church, lived in the suburbs and drove Toyotas and Subarus.
They were well-respected members of their community.

My father was a highly respected intellectual, and one who wrote extensive scholarly work in his field. He wrote articles about artworks selling for millions of dollars each in the galleries of Manhattan, and at one point in his life, he was the Dean of a prestigious college in New York City.

The two individuals who called themselves my parents were “sharp,” sophisticated people. By the world’s standards, they were of an unassailable pedigree…

But a central part of their religious practice was to engage in sadistic ritual abuse.

This abuse was primarily targeted at me, as I was their firstborn son, selected as what practitioners of generational SRA (Satanic Ritual Abuse) call a “Chosen One” primarily due to my birth order. As a result, I experienced horrific abuse of a ritual nature from infancy onward. This abuse involved being sodomized and sexually abused in all conceivable manners, and physically and psychologically tortured on a regular basis. It also involved being made to witness, and even forced to participate in, the brutal murders of other children.

The other children I interacted with during these abuse experiences, who were often sacrificed as part of these ritual ceremonies, were brought to the events by adults who were involved in the seederier side of the organized crime ring which is connected to the religious institution of Luciferianism. These beautiful children must have come out of the world of human trafficking and child sexual slavery which comprises that other side, also brutally evil, of the Satanic underground. The reality is that all over the world vast numbers of children have been and are being funneled into unspeakably horrible situations via the organized crime activities of human trafficking. And these situations are typically ones which will most often end in the death of the child. Statistics show that between 2 and 4 million new victims of child sex trafficking are generated each year on a worldwide basis. Over 460,000 children are reported missing each year in the United States alone. And the reality is that the bulk of them will most likely end up in these dark world of abuse. Many (but not all, by any means) are children of color, and most of these cases never get solved. The same could be said in the case of the many white kids from poor families who also become trapped in the dark underground of child sex trafficking. In America we see a lot of attention given to a handful of the overall number of children who go missing. When an attractive white child goes missing, the public tends to hear about it for decades on the news. Those stories generate a great deal of viewership, and hence advertising revenue for media outlets. But unfortunately, many of these children of color as well as poor white children are ‘forgotten’ by the news media and by the world at large. In fact, even many of the white children of wealthier families who also experience ritual abuse (as I did) can end up being totally ‘forgotten’ by the world as well, but for a different reason.

Those of us who come from these Luciferian bloodline families, in which ritual abuse
practices are continued from generation to generation know what I am talking about. Our particular kind of abuse is designed to force our minds to dissociate— in fact, our abusers often work very hard to build over our entire childhoods complex dissociative ‘systems’ within our minds for their own nefarious purposes. We become trapped in a mental, emotional and spiritual prison— a prison whose bars are made up of amnesiac barriers which have been erected in our minds by our abusers. Amnesiac barriers which wall-off, and compartmentalize whole sections of one’s being and experience. Certain memories are ‘locked away’ through the methodology of our abusers inside of those compartmentalized fragments of our psyches, and access to them is placed outside of our conscious control.

Our entire lives are often built into a kind of prison. We are not only imprisoned by the D.I.D. system which our abusers have constructed within our minds, but also our abusers have interfered with our lives in many external ways as well. They have often placed ‘handlers’ in our lives, quite intentionally, to manipulate us along the paths which they want us to travel. And they engage in this kind of ‘total control’ abuse over the entire course of a victim’s life. They don’t leave you alone when you reach adulthood. No, they don’t ever leave you alone. They continue to attempt to manipulate your life, your spouse’s and children’s lives (if you even capable of having and maintaining a family in the state in which they have put you in), even after you have awakened to your experiences and have severed communication with them. They never stop. They are relentless, deceitful, and cruel just as their father the Devil.

And because these evil-doers are often your parents, your priests, your grandparents, your ‘god-parents,’ and your parent’s ‘church-friends’… because of this, as a child, even if you could remember your dissociated trauma experiences, you would be so completely trapped by your circumstances and your intentional isolation from any resources that could help you that you would feel completely paralyzed from even considering a way out.

For us survivors of generational SRA (and the DID that it produces), we know what a prison our lives, and even our own out-of-control minds, become. We know how ‘off-limits’ our experiences are to the world around us. So even when we begin to come out of these things, we feel isolated. We still feel ‘cut off.’

Many times, even in a church body, as adult, redeemed, healing believers, we can feel ‘cut off,’ like the ‘boy (or girl) in the bubble.’

We know that we are ‘forgotten’ too— even, as strange as this may sound… to ourselves…

That is one way to describe the experience of DID: ‘being forgotten unto oneself’… a pretty good description of what dissociation feels like.

Although these Luciferian bloodline families exist across the world in every culture, and although it is very true that the practitioners of such witchcraft and sorcery may wear every color of skin, I feel it is important to acknowledge that within the context of my own culture (the United States) that there is a racial (really, more accurately a ‘social class’) dynamic in
relation to how these atrocities impact children from different socioeconomic backgrounds.
Many of the children whom I witnessed being sacrificed as part of ritual events were in fact non-white children. Some were white as well. But in my experience at least, I would say the majority of the children who were deemed ‘expendable’ by the perpetrators of the abuse were children of color.

My point is not to say that one group ‘has it worse’ than another in terms of how this vast Evil affects them. I am saying that there are distinct, very different ways in which these terrors impact people’s lives. One could make the argument that ALL children who are victims of abuse (of any kind) at the hands of adults are in a sense ‘forgotten’ by the world. ‘Forgotten’ in that we become ‘invisible,’ and our pain becomes ‘invisible’ because the world seeks to deny us the language, the opportunity, or even the capability, to communicate our suffering.

We do not discuss incest. (This is as much true of the ‘church’ as it is of the ‘world’ from what I have seen.)

We barely acknowledge the epidemic of child sexual abuse. (Statistics tell us that 1 in 4 girls and 1 in 7 boys have been sexually abused—and those estimates are conservative).

We barely acknowledge the global epidemic of child sexual trafficking.

We are ‘uncomfortable’ talking about the fact that ritual abuse exists—again, even within the church… (perhaps, sad to say, even especially within the church).

So, ALL the children who are being hurt remain, for the most part, ‘forgotten.’

With a few exceptions—namely, those cases which are ‘marketable,’ and which sell a lot of grocery store magazines or prime-time television advertising slots…

But rather than representing a quick buck for a major media outlet, the multitude of these forgotten children instead represent a great risk to the individuals and groups which make decisions on behalf of such media outlets. The risk they represent is that the truth may be exposed—the truth about the absolute world-wide epidemic of the desecration of children.

As I found God, He began putting on my heart to pray for these forgotten children which I started doing in 2018. That effort has developed now into the creation of a website (www.pray4theforgotten.com) which is designed to be a forum for people to sign up to commit to praying for specific lists of ten children each, and also for people to submit the names of children, or adult survivors, who need prayer. At the writing of this book, our prayer effort has been up and running for only one month and we have seen the LORD work a true miracle! Out of the 300 children we have been praying for so far, the LORD has caused 215 of them to be found!! We continue to pray for each of these ‘forgotten’ children after they are found, that they will find healing from any trauma they may have experienced, and that they will find a relationship with the LORD Jesus Christ.
I urge you to visit the website and to sign up to pray for these forgotten children. It is not a money-raising effort (although you can buy t-shirts to help advertise the cause if you want), but it is solely an effort to raise awareness of these issues, and to raise awareness of the many unseen ways in which they are connected. Most importantly, it is an effort to really organize a wide-scale prayer effort on behalf of these many, many hurting children. Many of them have been ‘forgotten’ by the world, but no child is EVER forgotten by God! He needs us righteous people of God to pray fervently for these precious “little ones” of Jesus.

If there is ONE thing I want you take away from this book, it is that.

Please, church, pray, pray, pray for these little ones!

It is the children who are often the ones under the most brutal attacks of the Enemy. And we can see this throughout Biblical history.

This is even more true in these Last Days in which we find ourselves— namely, that humankind’s age-old Enemy, the Devil, “has come down to [us] having great wrath, because he knows that he has a short time.” [Revelation 12:12 NKJV]

Well, I can tell you that he has come down to us.

You can trust me on that…

And please trust me on this too: it is the CHILDREN he has targeted.

As a child, I saw first-hand the kinds of places and situations in which many of these beautiful, God-created children end up. I witnessed many of these children being tortured, mutilated, abused, and murdered as part of the same ritual ceremonies in which I was being tortured and abused as well.

On at least one occasion that I can remember at age thirteen, I was forced to wield the weapon which was used to kill one beautiful young child. Her name was Latonya. She had coffee-colored skin, kinky wild hair, and I loved her. I had spent several nights together in the same basement dungeon rooms with her being abused as part of ritual events which took place over the fall and winter of 1985-86. I never wanted to harm her or anyone else at all. I was forced to, however, in a severely traumatized and drugged condition as part of my own abuse process. And when I say ‘forced,’ I mean that an adult’s hand was placed around my own hand (the one which was wielding the weapon), and in a trance state my hand was made to strike the blows which ended Latonya’s life. This act of evil was perpetrated by my abusers as part of a ritual ceremony. It was important to my abusers that I take an ‘active’ part in the kinds of evils they were perpetrating as this would steep my soul in the stain of guilt and iniquity which their souls were drenched in already. And as it did for me, this ‘coming of age’ for the child victim of generational SRA typically occurs at the age of thirteen, and is an important part of the methodology of generational SRA.

I think about Latonya often, and have poured my heart out to God about her, beseeching Him to forgive me and to reassure me that she is okay and is with Him in heaven now. And
He has reassured me of that. He has actually shown me her face there with Him and allowed me to send love from my heart to hers, and to ask her for her forgiveness for what I participated in doing to her. But even to this day, at the thought of her, tears immediately flood my eyes.

What was done to her, and to all of us children who were the target of these awful ceremonies, was, and is, an abomination to God.

And it is one that we, as followers of Jesus Christ, are obligated to fight against — for many, many reasons.

We are compelled to pray for, and to help, if we can, the vast numbers of children being kidnapped into, or sold into, (or as in my case, intentionally given into) sexual slavery.

Pray for the many tens of thousands, if not hundreds of thousands, (or even possibly millions) of survivors of Satanic Ritual Abuse, and of the world of human sexual trafficking which is its awful bedfellow— people like me— people like Latonya. (And there are many, many more of us than you might realize.)

God needs us to pray for these forgotten children— and for the hurting, traumatized, dissociated, out-of-control adults who they have become.

Sexual trafficking of minors is so pervasive and so rampant now, that if a person knows what code words to search for, he can easily obtain a young child to act as his sexual slave by purchasing that child via online markets as easily accessible as Craigslist. I don’t mean to pick on Craigslist— it just happens to have actually been sued for this very thing. There are many service providers whose loopholes the pedophiles jump through on a daily basis. Craigslist and other such online marketplaces do make an effort to prevent these kinds of illegal exchanges by creating algorithms which search for keywords in ads such as “girl” and “young,” and then diligently blocking those ads. But black-market child traffickers along with the (generally wealthy) consumers of their services easily find ways around these layers of protection. Instead of “young,” one might find an ad for such a child for sale via a search using slightly altered spelling of the same word. Search words like “yung,” for example, in the Craigslist (or equivalent online) ad of any major metropolitan city in the United States, and you are likely to find opportunities to make such purchases. Some children, the less ‘marketable’ ones, might command a price of only $20,000 US dollars or so. Many others will command prices for their traffickers of $100,000 and up…

And this ‘commodity’-like open market comprised of children is only a small portion of the overall child trafficking world. Within the Luciferian cult, other mechanisms of child trafficking exist as well. I personally witnessed, as I have indicated, many, many (mostly, but not exclusively) black- and brown-skinned children being brought to ritual events for the sole purpose of ritual sacrifice. These children are often coming up from the lower rungs of the organized crime ladder— which is child sex trafficking. They may have been kids who ran away from home and ended up in the clutches of a trafficker. They may have been kids
who were abducted from their own backyards or playgrounds, then exchanged up the ladder for an easy $5,000. They may have been kidnapped directly by cult members for ritual purposes. In many cases, believe it or not, these children may be the offspring of “breeders,” adult women who are enslaved by the cult strictly for the purpose of making new babies—babies whom the cult will use for purposes of ritual sacrifice at some point as they become older.

Another type of child sex trafficking occurs completely out of the view of the public’s knowledge as well. That is the type of trafficking in which I was engaged as a child. I was a clean-cut, preppy white kid from the suburbs. I dressed neatly, spoke articulately, and performed (at least at a young age) extremely well in school. Despite what was going on in my life, I was elected Vice President of my 5th grade class, and I won my 6th grade spelling bee. I got into the “Talented and Gifted” program in my elementary school at the urging of my mother and achieved a very high IQ score as the result of my mother’s demand for the school to test me. I raised no ‘red flags’ with any adults in my life, as far as I know. They wrote off my red-faced, sweaty panic attacks whenever anyone turned their attention to me as simply normal, if somewhat extreme “shyness.” I had good grades after all, right? And my parents were well-respected members of the community… I didn’t go into school with bruises on my skin.

But when I developed anal and genital warts at a young age, and finally reported their symptoms to my doctor as a young teen, he blamed me for the problem and made me feel that it was my fault. He was assuming that I was engaged intentionally in homosexual activity and was simply reaping what I had sewn. The symptoms of my abuse were for the most part invisible.

In fact, I wouldn’t doubt if no one outside of my circle of abusers knew that I was being sexually trafficked as part of my forced participation in ritual abuse ceremonies, and made to sexually service a parade of men and women who attended these rituals and who I am sure in many cases paid quite handsomely (to somebody other than me) for my ‘services.’ No one would have known that after I finished serving as an acolyte on Sunday mornings for the services at our prestigious mainline Protestant/(in reality, Rosicrucian) church, I was often called into the priest’s office and asked to perform various ‘services’ in that defiled sanctuary as well. My role, I understand now, was in large part to act as what is called Biblically a “dog,” or young male temple prostitute.

However… nobody would have known this from looking at me.

You see, there are many types of child abuse, many mechanisms that Satan has developed in order to create opportunities for his henchmen and henchwomen to attempt to injure and desecrate the LORD Jesus Christ through injuring, desecrating and deeply wounding his Little Ones. And, as the ‘father of lies’ which we know he is, it should not surprise us that he has also used his mastery of deceit and trickery, his secretiveness and two-facedness, and his
excellent ‘salesmanship’ to pull a giant Veil over the eyes of the public (both ‘non-Christian’ and ‘Christian’ alike)…

We who are true Christians, if we are actually followers of Jesus Christ, are obligated to speak the truth, and to speak it in love, about these (and all) things. So, I need to ask a challenging question: Why then do we dance around the subject of Satanism, or avoid it altogether as a church and as individual Christians? Do we realize these things are going on, but are just a little too uncomfortable to speak about them in ‘polite conversation?’ Are we cowards? Or would we just prefer not to think about these things any more than we ‘have to?’

THE GREAT DECEPTION: THE BRIDE HAS BEEN WEARING A VEIL

I believe the heart of the matter is that we, as God’s church, have been unknowingly fooled by the Enemy. He has ‘pulled the wool over our eyes,’ preventing us from seeing these centrally important aspects of his spiritual warfare strategy.

— Or even, in many cases, from seeing them AT ALL!!!!!!!

And I believe it is possibly our greatest weakness, both as individual believers and as the Body of Christ, in this realm. The Bride of Christ, God’s church, has had a ‘veil’ placed over her eyes so that she cannot see very well at all and is thus made… vulnerable... as well as (conveniently, for the Enemy)... NEUTRALIZED...

The most important part of what God has spoken into my spirit is to convey to the Body of Christ through the vehicle of my testimony the importance of understanding these kinds of connections— connections between words written in the Bible thousands of years ago, and ritual abuse events occurring as we speak in “high places” and “groves” (and even our own “sanctuaries”) which exist right beneath our noses in our world today.

As we speak, coven meeting areas located in the woods behind your local shopping plaza are being used actively to conduct ritual ceremonies in which children are being brutalized and sacrificed. Basement dungeons have been built into the impressive homes of some of your own neighbors to be used for the enslavement and abuse of children. Freemasonic and Order of the Eastern Star temples (as well as many other variations on the Occult Secret Society theme) in which many of these abuses occur as well are scattered throughout almost every town in America and most of the Western world.

Not only that, but many of the so-called “Christian” churches in our communities have long ago been thoroughly infiltrated by the religion of Gnosticism, its doctrines and its practices. And sadly, even the institutions of our own governments as well as a vast majority of all media, culture, and industry have been corrupted by and made to serve (whether they realize it or not) the Luciferian agenda.

We must wake up, Church!
It is past the time to open our eyes because the “great and terrible Day of the Lord” is drawing near.

Fortunately, however, I believe these types of connections are not hard to make. In fact, they are actually very easy to see, and to see all around us, if you know what you are looking for. It doesn’t take hearing the gory brutal details of the testimony of someone like me to convince another human being of the existence of the Devil and of his aggressive tactics at corrupting the human soul. All it takes is a stroll down the aisles of your local bookstore chain—or a few clicks through the latest offerings on your favorite television streaming service— or the pressing of the on-button on your car radio or your television. All it takes is a glimpse into the pain and suffering, lies, cruelty, and injustices of this world to see Satan hard at work. This realm is his playground, after all, isn’t it?

And you [He made alive], when you were dead (slain) by [your] trespasses and sins. In which at one time you walked [habitually]. You were following the course and fashion of this world [were under the sway of the tendency of this present age], following the prince of the power of the air. [You were obedient to and under the control of] the [demon] spirit that still constantly works in the sons of disobedience [the careless, the rebellious, and the unbelieving, who go against the purposes of God].

EPHESIANS 2:2 AMPC

[The following photos were taken at my local bookstore chain in April of 2019. The first three are from the “Young Adult” section. There were many, many more such books—too many to include all the photos here…]
If conducting a search through the “Spirituality” section at your local bookstore, you are likely to find such gems as *The Satanic Bible* by Anton LaVey, as well as the Gnostic Luciferian classic *The Secret Teachings of All Ages* by high-level Freemason Manly P. Hall—among many other such titles.
[Notice that this television streaming service provider’s show *Lucifer* is listed in their ‘Trending Now’ section upon sign-in.]
The narrative here is almost identical to the one on the back of the *Full Metal Alchemy* book for Young Adults; they are both an attempt to make the Devil more ‘user-friendly.’

Taking a good luck at any of these things is enough to awaken one to the existence and tactics of Evil. However, all it should take is simply the act of opening a Bible.

But the Enemy does not want us to make these connections.

He would rather us forget about the reality of his existence entirely, if possible.

He is quite comfortable occupying the place of “myth” and “make-believe” in our minds (which, not incidentally, is exactly the position our culture has given him).

And he has certainly been trying for a very long time to lull us into a state of forgetfulness, and to convince us of his ‘non-existence.’ All it takes is a glimpse into the pain and suffering, and lies, and cruelty, and injustices, of this world, to see Satan hard at work—to convince us that he is ‘merely symbolic’—a ‘personification’ of the darker sides of the human psyche.

But since he knows that this trick may not be entirely possible to pull off in each and every human heart, his ‘next best’ outcome is to severely muddy the waters. He paralyzes people with confusion, lies, relativism, information-overload, and the million shiny distractions of this world which is (temporarily) under his control. He tempts us with whatever it is that he knows our “itching ears want to hear.”

For the time will come when people will not put up with sound doctrine. Instead, to suit their own desires, they will gather around them a great number of teachers to say what their itching ears want to hear.

2 TIMOTHY 4:3 NIV

THE SIX “D’S” OF SATAN

Our Adversary’s entire methodology, in fact, can be summed up as follows:

- …to DENY the Sovereignty of the LORD openly before him; and to persuade others
to join with him in asserting that Denial. To Deny the fact of the LORD’s inserting Himself into the human realm in the person of Jesus Christ of Nazareth. And especially, to Deny the fact of the Resurrection of Jesus Christ, thus nullifying in peoples’ minds any reason to come to faith in Jesus Christ as the one Way to the Father;

• …to DESECRATE, as much as possible, all that is pure, innocent, and holy before God— and especially the relative innocence of children; to Desecrate the human world so thoroughly and pervasively that people will not be able to see through all of the filth and degradation, to get even a glimpse of God any longer;

• …to DEVASTATE, if possible, the opportunity which each and every soul possesses of accepting the free gift of salvation in Christ Jesus; to accomplish this through the relentless infliction of cruelty and suffering at every opportunity, attempting to embitter each soul, and…

• …to DIRECT each soul’s bitterness, resentment, and anger mistakenly towards God;

• …to DECEIVE as effectively as possible as many as possible; to convince them of any other ‘truth’ except the only truth that really matters for the salvation of their souls;

• …and to DISTRACT as effectively as possible all those who will not join in the Denial of God, and who cannot be Devastated, Desecrated, or Deceived into that Denial. Distraction is one of his most powerful, and pervasive, weapons— even among those who consider themselves Christians. It is also the weapon which is easiest for him to use.

These Six “D’s” are a helpful tool to understand the systematic strategy of the Enemy.

And the employment of all six of these tactics can be seen in the efforts of Gnosticism.

The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

JOHN 10:10 KJV

THE GNOSTIC INFILTRATION OF THE CHURCH

When we speak of Gnosticism, it is important to define our terms. In popular culture, the term “Gnostic” has taken on a high gloss ‘hip’ connotation over the last several decades in particular. The “Gnostic Gospels” have become popularized, as has the narrative behind why they were ‘hidden’ in the first place. The popular narrative is a highly crafted one, one which fits very neatly into the plots of high-budget, high-profit ‘conspiracy’ movies. These forms of entertainment are fun to watch, and often very profitable for their producers. However, what we often don’t realize is that they are often highly contrived, agenda-driven masterpieces of propaganda which conveniently and effectively serve the purposes of the Luciferian agenda. So, put all of that nonsense out of your head please, and let us try to understand what Gnosticism really is.

To understand Gnosticism, we need look no further than God’s Word. God’s Word helps us
realize that what we call “Gnosticism,” God calls “idolatry.” In fact, the beliefs and practices of “Gnosticism” are synonymous with the beliefs and practices of Biblical Idolatry.

I will say that again: The beliefs and practices of “Gnosticism” are synonymous with the beliefs and practices of Biblical Idolatry.

That is the most important point which God wants me to get across, so I will state it again:

\textit{Gnosticism IS Biblical Idolatry...}

And conversely, …

\textit{Biblical Idolatry IS Gnosticism...}

The religion of Gnosticism\textsuperscript{xxv} is a millennia-old, highly complex, highly organized, and now exponentially growing institution. It has its roots in the Luciferian state-religion of Nimrod,\textsuperscript{xvi} and traces its early development through the ‘mystery-religions’ of Egypt,\textsuperscript{xvii} but also through what it calls a ‘syncretistic path’\textsuperscript{xviii} of teachings which meander through all of the major, and I’m sure most of the minor, religious traditions which have ever existed on ‘planet Earth.’ Gnostics draw inspiration and doctrinal clarification from texts as diverse as the Jewish mystical ‘Kabbala’\textsuperscript{xix}, the Hindu Vedas,\textsuperscript{xx} the Muslim Qur’an,\textsuperscript{xxi} and the Christian Bible, as well as Celtic Druidic traditions,\textsuperscript{xxii} many other forms of pagan religious practice and teaching, and from the practice and philosophies of medieval Alchemy,\textsuperscript{xxiii} Tarot cards, all manner of ‘Occult,’ ‘Esoteric’ and ‘New Age’ writings— as well as many other sources. Gnostics have slapped many labels upon themselves over the centuries, notably: “Rosicrucianism,”\textsuperscript{xxiv} “Freemasonry,”\textsuperscript{xxv} “Transhumanism,”\textsuperscript{xxvi} “Unitarianism,”\textsuperscript{xxvii} among many others. Beneath all the distracting terms and labels though is the true identity of Gnosticism.

Would you like a simple definition of what Gnosticism really is? Well, here is that definition: \textit{Gnosticism is high-level Satanism.}

It is the worship of Satan at the highest possible levels. The tenets of this religion are the very ‘doctrines of demons’ spoken of in 1 Timothy 4:1. The ritual practices, the incantations and the witchcraft which comprise those doctrines have been given to humankind directly from the realm of the demonic.

And what we call high-level Satanism is, in actuality, more accurately called “Luciferianism.” This distinction is an important one, because it is one that the practitioners of these religions embrace. I have had Luciferians, whom I did not realize were Luciferians at the time, get very defensive with me and even offended at my naivety about the difference in meaning between the terms “Satan” and “Lucifer.” To them, “Lucifer” is the entity they refer to as “God.” [Yes, this is the ultimate blasphemy— and very intentionally so on the part of the individuals who utter it.] And if we as Christians want to understand our enemy, these kinds of distinctions are very important for us to try and wrap our minds around.

The entity “Lucifer” is, to Gnostics, the “Light-bearer.” He is represented most notoriously
by the *serpent* in the Biblical narrative of the Garden of Eden found in Genesis, Chapter 3. To Luciferians, the serpent is the ‘hero’ in that story. (This was explained to me one day over lunch by a ‘best friend’ whom I later realized was merely one of my important ‘handlers’— but more on that later…) And in the Biblical narrative which Gnostics re-interpret by standing it on its head, that very Serpent whom we know as the Devil, is their ‘hero’ because he is the one who offers *escape* (i.e., ‘freedom’) from what they consider this ‘oppressive realm of Adonai’ (whom we Christians know as YHVH / Yahweh / Jehovah / The Lord Jesus Christ).

According to the Gnostic narrative,xxviii the serpent, symbolizing Lucifer, offers ‘enlightenment’ and ‘freedom’ to Eve first, and then, through her to Adam. He offers an opportunity to disobey God; to *transgress*— and to ‘do exactly that which God has told you that you may not do…’ (namely, to “eat of the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of Good and Evil…”). Gnostics believe that the “Light of Knowledge” (“Gnosis”) is bestowed by their “Good God,” whom they know of as “Lucifer.”

Furthermore (and this point is super important for the Christian to understand), Gnostics truly believe that Lucifer IS God. They believe that with all of their hearts, and act accordingly. And they even utilize the Bible—the very Word of God—to attempt to prove their ‘esoteric’ interpretations of Holy Scripture to be the correct ones.

We should know, as Christians, that this is precisely the Great Deception achieved by Lucifer subsequent to his Fall.

And we should know also that the book of Revelation tells us that…

... by [such] sorceries were all nations deceived.

REVELATION 18:23b KJV

And further, it should by no means come as a surprise to us that this would be the case. The Father has been telling us quite explicitly about our Adversary’s nature since the beginning of His Biblical narrative to us. He has given us PLENTY of warning. If we are spending time in our Bibles, allowing the Lord to communicate to our hearts and minds and spirits, we should recognize easily the character and reality of our Enemy.

Now the serpent was more cunning than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said to the woman, “Has God indeed said, ‘You shall not eat of every tree of the garden?’”

And the woman said to the serpent, “We may eat the fruit of the trees of the garden; but of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God has said, ‘You shall not eat it, nor shall you touch it, lest you die.’”

Then the serpent said to the woman, “You will not surely die. For God knows that in the day you eat of it your eyes will be opened, and you will be like God, knowing good and evil.”
So when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree desirable to make one wise, she took of its fruit and ate. She also gave to her husband with her, and he ate. Then the eyes of both of them were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together and made themselves coverings.

GENESIS 3:1-7 NKJV

Do you see quite clearly how God both begins and ends His Word with a sober assessment of the reality of who the Devil is, how he operates, and how great a danger he is?

Satan truly is our Adversary, and our Father in Heaven means that literally. He even allows Satan to continue to exist during this time in order to be as such.

“Gnosis” (the root word from which the word “Gnosticism” comes) means “Knowledge.” Specifically, it means the direct, experiential knowledge of both Good and Evil. “Gnosis” also means, to the Luciferian, the process of “becoming like God,” or more accurately, of “becoming a god.” “Becoming a god” is the ultimate goal of the religion of Gnosticism. In fact, the institution of Freemasonry, which is also basically synonymous with the religion of Gnosticism, teaches the ‘secret meanings’ of the infamous capital letter “G” which adorns their primary compass symbol, as standing for at least three different words (some would say many more), all of which begin with the letter “G” in the English language. As one moves up the ranks in the organization and is deemed worthy of being taught higher and higher levels of this ‘secret knowledge,’ the Mason is taught that the capital letter “G” stands first for “God,” then for “Gnosis,” then for “Gibborim.” “Gibborim” is the word which King Nimrod himself used to describe the process of ‘achieving godhood’ which he claimed through the practices of his religion to have achieved. That is why the Bible calls Nimrod a “mighty hunter before the Lord.”

Beliefs like this are based on a complex philosophy which necessitates a complete inversion of the Biblical narrative. The word they use is “esoteric” to describe the process of understanding what they consider to be the ‘hidden, true meaning’ of the Bible itself, as well as of other religious texts such as the Muslim “Qur’an,” the Jewish mystical “Kabbala”, and many others— “Esoteric” as opposed to “exoteric,” a word referring to the meaning which is found only superficially in the text.

We must understand that Gnostics (Luciferians) take their religion very seriously, and they are infatuated with its complexities— complexities which seem confusing, at best, to most people are embraced by them. A hallmark of Gnosticism and of Gnostics is in fact a fascination with their own cleverness.

But in order for us to “put on the full armor of God,” and to defend ourselves against the attacks of the Enemy, it is important for us to try and understand the mindset of that Enemy. So, a good starting point is to recognize that the servants of Lucifer have a highly complex philosophy behind what they do. Most importantly though, we need to understand that
they also have a highly developed strategy for defeating God and His Church on this earth— one which they have been very patiently, methodically implementing for centuries, if not millennia. One of the primary tactics of this Army of the Enemy is called Gnosticism, and the Bible itself warns us of it in many passages.

In addition to Deception, another primary tactic of the Enemy has been to infiltrate. I can tell you from much first-hand experience that the religion of Luciferianism in the form of Gnosticism has long since successfully infiltrated the overall institution of ‘the Christian church.’ I know this first-hand because not only did my ritual abuse experiences occur at the hands of my own parents, but also at the hands of other adults who were part of the networks of Luciferian practitioners to which my parents belonged. And those adults often included people who were conveniently playing the roles of “youth ministers,” religious camp counselors, priests, and even bishops within the pseudo-“Christian” (in actuality, Rosicrucian) religious organization which my parents belonged to. A very intentional part of Luciferian practice, which has been such for millennia, is to infiltrate the Church and to twist it and weaken it and warp it into something which no longer represents the Body of Christ. (If the Devil has a ‘playbook,’ this military strategy of his would probably be found under “Section D: Deceive.”)

We should understand that his infiltration of the Church has been a central part of that strategy of Deception. And he has done this very successfully and has been doing it successfully since at least the time of the writing of the letter of Jude. Even then Jude was urgently warning the early church about the practices of this exact same group of Gnostic “Christians.” He may not have openly used the word “Gnostic,” but he describes the Gnostics precisely. At the time he wrote his letter, the forces he would have historically found himself up against are technically labeled “Proto-Gnostic” in terms of Biblical scholarship, xxxiii but this is a superficial distinction. The beliefs and religious practices are identical, and as a whole are contiguous with the idolatrous practices described in detail in the Old Testament. These practices include intentional sin, what Jude, Paul and other writers of the new Testament call “lawlessness,” or the total, intentional rebellion against God’s laws; the seeking after ‘knowledge’ of the Tree of (both) Good and Evil— that is, what they themselves termed ‘gnosis;’ and the denying of the divinity of Jesus Christ, among many other beliefs and practices [see Chapter 7 for an in-depth Biblical study of these practices].

I believe that those very same practitioners of Old Testament idolatry, after the Resurrection of Christ, must have simply gone ‘underground,’ so to speak. They most likely did so very intentionally under the command of their father, the Devil, as he knew what he was up against as a result of the universe-shaking event— the Resurrection of our Lord and Saviour, Yeshua of Nazareth, Jesus Christ.

You don’t see records of either the people of Israel nor the young Christian church openly engaging in acts of Baal- or Molech-worship during the New Testament period (at least not in the very open and widespread ways in which the people of Israel had flirted with idolatry

Beloved, while I was very diligent to write to you concerning our common salvation, I found it necessary to write to you exhorting you to contend earnestly for the faith which was once for all delivered to the saints. For certain men have crept in unnoticed, who long ago were marked out for this condemnation, ungodly men, who turn the grace of our God into lewdness and deny the only Lord God and our Lord Jesus Christ.

But I want to remind you, though you once knew this, that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed those who did not believe. And the angels who did not keep their proper domain, but left their own abode, He has reserved in everlasting chains under darkness for the judgment of the great day; as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities around them in a similar manner to these, having given themselves over to sexual immorality and gone after strange flesh, are set forth as an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

Likewise, also these dreamers defile the flesh, reject authority, and speak evil of dignitaries. Yet Michael the archangel, in contending with the devil, when he disputed about the body of Moses, dared not bring against him a reviling accusation, but said, “The Lord rebuke you!” But these speak evil of whatever they do not know; and whatever they know naturally, like brute beasts, in these things they corrupt themselves. Woe to them! For they have gone in the way of Cain, have run greedily in the error of Balaam for profit, and perished in the rebellion of Korah.

These are spots in your love feasts, while they feast with you without fear, serving only themselves. They are clouds without water, carried about by the winds; late autumn trees without fruit, twice dead, pulled up by the roots; raging waves of the sea, foaming up their own shame; wandering stars for whom is reserved the blackness of darkness forever.

Now Enoch, the seventh from Adam, prophesied about these men also, saying, “Behold, the Lord comes with ten thousands of His saints, to execute judgment on all, to convict all who are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have committed in an ungodly way, and of all the harsh things which ungodly sinners have spoken against Him.”

These are grumblers, complainers, walking according to their own lusts; and they mouth great swelling words, flattering people to gain advantage. But you, beloved, remember the words which were spoken before by the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ: how they told you that there would be mockers in the last time who would walk according to their own ungodly lusts. These are sensual persons, who cause divisions, not having the Spirit.

JUDE 1:3-19 NKJV
WHAT DISSOCIATIVE Identity Disorder looks like

While, in a sense, I was fortunate to be allowed to survive my abuse experiences physically as I child, I had really been “killed” inside at a very early age on a spiritual, emotional, and psychological level. I had learned to severely and radically dissociate, or to do what I call ‘going away’ as a survival mechanism in response to my severe trauma. A dissociative ‘system’ of multiple personalities (multiple, compartmentalized sections of my overall self) was methodically built within my mind by my abusers from birth onward. The functioning of that system was completely out of my conscious control. I was simply operating in survival mode, switching among my various personas on a nearly constant basis my whole life, mainly in response to triggers and stressors within my environment. I was totally out of control of my switching of personalities until just a few months ago (therefore, for more than the first forty-six years of my life).

Additionally, I have suffered from severe panic attacks, social anxiety, suicidal depression, substance abuse, and night terrors, as well as many other symptoms almost my entire life.

I attempted suicide on several occasions.

I have spent a good deal of time in inpatient psychiatric wards of hospitals (after such attempts on my own life, typically). I have frequented outpatient groups, support groups, and seen counselors and doctors of all stripes, seeking help for my pain.

As a pre-teen, teen, and adult I turned primarily to alcohol, as well as other substances, to numb the intense emotions I was constantly experiencing. My alcohol abuse became chronic and severe for many years. I would often start drinking as early as five a.m. and would deceitfully hide my bottles so that my wife wouldn’t know.

All of these symptoms of my trauma impacted not only me, but also my wife and children over the decades during which I had as yet not a proper diagnosis for my condition, despite having reached out to the mental health system on a regular basis since I was fifteen years old.

The worst part of the evil done to me was, in retrospect, the fact that I had been caused to so severely dissociate that I had no access to the truths of my own life.

The superficial layer of abuse memories I had retained conscious access to were only the tip of a very large iceberg. They were the ones I was “allowed to” remember. The real truths of my life had been cut off from me by a process of induced dissociation engaged in at the hands of my abusers. The severe dissociative splitting of my personality was actually the very means used to produce the (nearly) permanent dissociation from the memories of the abuse. This kind of long-lasting (if not life-long) memory repression/dissociation is extremely common in SRA victims, and that is because dissociative memory repression is one of the most important desired objectives of the abuse methodology from the outlook of the abusers.
Because I had no access to the underlying truths which would explain all the debilitating symptoms I was having, I became incredibly frustrated, and even bitter, over the course of my life. I was desperately reaching out for help to the world for decades, and nothing, and no-one was actually helping me to get to the bottom of things. I would tell therapists and psychiatrists about my symptoms and about what pieces of my sexual trauma I could remember. I would tell them about the night terrors, and the radical changes in appearance and personality I was constantly undergoing (although I couldn’t have articulated them as “changes in personality” then). I would tell them about my substance abuse and my panic attacks, my ‘seizures’ and my social anxiety, my intense phobias, my night terrors, and my sleeplessness. I would tell them everything I could; yet they, despite being very well trained and proficient at what they did, they did not have the tools nor the framework to be able to help me.

Most professional counselors have been trained that Dissociative Identity Disorder actually exists, but that it is “so rare” that a person could go an entire career as a professional without observing someone who suffered from it. (Until 1994 it was labeled “Multiple Personality Disorder” by the guidebook of the mental health profession, The Diagnostic and Statistical Manual.) Most counselors learn that DID, if it does occur, is the result of severe trauma of some kind at an early age of a chronic nature, and is perpetrated upon the child by one or more “highly-trusted adults” (which translates, in almost all cases, to “parents”). But most counselors have no idea even what signs to look for in a patient who may come to them for help. The counselor is often completely untrained to recognize the existence of DID. And even when the patient (as in my case) is literally handing them all the information that they need to be able to put the puzzle together, the counselor is typically incapable of doing that. This is also because of the strong bias against acknowledging the reality that sadistic ritual abuse exists in the world. And this bias is intentionally cultivated, not just in the world of secular counseling, but in the world at large.

As I fumbled my way through life, totally out of control of my own symptoms and unable to find effective help, I mistakenly blamed God for my misery, and for allowing what I could remember of what had happened to me to happen.

But in 2018, all of that started to change...

A LOST SHEEP

I had started for the first time in about fifteen years to pray.

In January of 2018, I reached out to God for the first time in a very long time. As soon as I started praying, I heard a voice say to me: “Open your Bible, I will speak to you through it.” We still had an old copy or two on our bookshelf, even though I probably hadn’t read them in more than fifteen years. With my eyes closed, I opened to a random page, and when I opened my eyes, I saw what my finger had landed on:
What man of you, having a hundred sheep, if he loses one of them, does not leave the ninety-nine in the wilderness, and go after the one which is lost until he finds it? And when he has found it, he lays it on his shoulders, rejoicing. And when he comes home, he calls together his friends and neighbors, saying to them, “Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost!” I say to you that likewise there will be more joy in heaven over one sinner who repents than over ninety-nine just persons who need no repentance.

LUKE 15:4-7 NKJV

When I read that, the tears immediately fell from my eyes as I felt as if God had reached down and “kissed me on the cheek.” I felt His love, for the first time since I was a child and He had come to me and consoled me.

I went on a year-long quest for God which started in January of 2018 and ended in January of 2019 when I officially accepted Jesus Christ as my Lord and Savior. But I had really already found the Lord Jesus Christ before the end of 2018— that is, I had come to a genuine faith that the Man Jesus of Nazareth is the LORD God Almighty, who came to dwell among us in the flesh. And as soon as I found Christ and developed a genuine faith in Him, He took me through an intense process of healing. He had just been waiting for me to reach out to Him and ask for help. And more importantly, I believe He knew that I would need to have learned how to rely on Him before I would be ready to undergo the process of memory recovery and integration which He knew I needed to go through.

With the help of the faithful, hard-working, and fearless servants of the Almighty whom I mentioned before, the LORD guided me through and out of my Wilderness. Although I had started recovering many memories from about January 2016, it wasn’t until I found a genuine faith in Jesus Christ and learned to rely on Him for help, that He knew I was ready for the absolute flood of very disturbing memories that He knew had to come, in order for me to heal. The Lord guided me and loved me through a brutally intense period of memory recovery which has lasted (at this writing) almost a year so far, starting on November 2nd of 2018.

As of the writing of this document, I continue to recover memories, but the pace of new memory recovery has become much more manageable. I have also learned how to pray through any flashbacks I may have, and to handle all the intense emotions and internal conflicts which continue to be triggered by my environment. The memories are becoming much more fluid, much more easily accessible, and much more under my conscious control as to whether I want to recall them and spend time thinking about them or not. And now, thanks be to God, I am able to do this all without dissociating (without undergoing a switch in personality, that is).

Throughout my intense healing process, the Father spoke to me directly through His Word. I would close my eyes, pray to Him to speak to me, and then flip my Bible open to the page to which I felt the Holy Spirit was leading me. With my eyes still closed, I would allow my
fingers to move along the pages of the Bible until they came to rest at the spot which I felt the Spirit was telling me He wanted me to read. Each and every time I opened my eyes after completing this process, I would be amazed to find that the passage I had landed on was directly related to my personal experiences and what He knew I was going through. From the start, I knew deep inside that the one true God and LORD of All, Creator of everything that has ever or will ever exist, was communicating to me directly! I felt, and still feel, deeply honored and humbled, as well as incredibly grateful, that He has been helping me and guiding me so directly.

This whole while, I was diligently taking notes about the passages He had led me to, and the meanings which I had felt in my spirit that He was attempting to convey to me. On April 24th of 2019, during a gut-wrenching prayer conversation I was having with the Father while sitting at a quiet spot in the woods, He spoke to my heart in the most powerful, clear way I have ever felt. He communicated to me that day, in great detail, an important part of what His plan for me is going to entail. I had been praying fervently for some time for God to show me, clearly, what His will is for my life, and how He wants to use me to accomplish His will.

On April 24th of this year (2019), He dropped what felt like a bombshell of an idea, fully formed, all at once, into my mind. He told me that He wants me to use my testimony to communicate to targeted audiences and to draw connections for them between the Luciferian agenda of Spiritual History as we can learn about it in the Bible, and the pieces of the contemporary Luciferian agenda which have so directly impacted my life. He wants me to “blow the trumpet in Zion!” and to sound the alarm to His church and to the lost alike about the specific strategies of the Enemy in these end times. He wants me to communicate this message particularly to those servants of God and church leaders who already understand their calling through the lens of the vast spiritual war that we are all entangled in, like it or not—people who will be receptive to my story and who will understand and appreciate the Biblical context for it. He told me He wants me to target these individuals because they are the ones who will be capable of doing the most good within the Body of Christ, as well as outside of it, if they are fully armed with the information and connections which my testimony, and those of other SRA survivors, can help them to make. In this way He will use my testimony, I believe, to help gather in His Remnant in these end times.

The Father has told me also that He needs me to go about this effort of waking up His church in the context of focusing outward on helping others who are still hurting. He has strongly put on my heart to organize an effort within the Body of Christ to rally people to pray fervently, and in a targeted way, for all of the children (and adult survivors) who are still trapped in (or deeply impacted by) situations of ritual abuse and/or sex trafficking. Again, that is why I have created the website www.pray4theforgotten.com to act as a forum for organizing that prayer effort and disseminating critical information to the Church.

After this moment of anointing, I immediately set down to work on compiling all the
scriptures which the Lord had led me to since November of 2018, and I very quickly saw a distinct pattern emerge. The many scriptures He had led me to along the way, when viewed in retrospect, neatly divided themselves into several distinct categories which collectively formed the outline of this entire book, and even of what you might call a structured ‘curriculum’ which I could use to teach others these connections. He had been giving me, one by one, all the information and understanding I would need to undertake this ministry He was calling me to, from the beginning of my healing journey! And although I knew He was speaking very directly to me this whole time, it wasn’t until I put all of the scriptures together that I saw how they cleanly divided themselves into a highly structured message.

I have been praying each and every day for God to use me to do His will, not my own, and for Him to show me what His will for my life is. THIS is what He has shown me! HE wrote much more of this book, really, than I can take credit for. He had the entire thing planned, and written, I’m sure, long ago; but for my sake, He needed to assemble it over the course of time, piece by piece. Over the course of my healing process, He has been speaking to me directly through His Word. He has led me to each and every one of the scriptures which make up this message. The Father, in His compassion, knew exactly what scriptures I would need to hear as I healed. And in His wisdom, He knew exactly which ones I would need to bring Biblical context to regarding my personal experiences, and thus, to help others make important connections between the very practices He tells us He hates in the Bible, and the kinds of things which are going on today right under our noses.

Some days He sent me encouragement and compassion through His Word. He knew my pain, and He knew exactly what scriptures would heal my heart. This first group of scriptures became a wellspring of hope deep in my spirit. It included promises to me from God, such as ‘I will return to you the years which the locust has eaten…’ And, ‘...no more dark corners…’ And, ‘... I have heard your prayer; I have seen your tears; surely I will heal you…’ And so many others… This group of scriptures formed themselves neatly together into what is now “Part One” of this document.

On other days, the Father led me to scriptures which helped me understand the Biblical, historical context for my experiences. He knew that for me this was going to be very validating. Because He made me, He knew that there is a big part of my mind which has a drive, a hunger, to get to the bottom of things— to understand. As I learned more and more from God about the context of my ritual abuse experiences Biblically, I understood much more. As I learned that the things which I was now remembering happened to me as a child were nearly exactly the same things that had happened to little girls and little boys five-thousand years ago across the ancient world, my confusion and pain shifted direction and became channeled into a burning passion.

Leading me to this second group of scriptures— scriptures which helped me understand the context of Biblical Idolatry— was the way God put on my heart, through all of this, a passion to speak my testimony and to help others within and without the Body of Christ to
make these connections. This group of scriptures makes up the bulk of “Part Two” of this book.

On still other days over the course of my healing journey, God led me to scriptures which were prophetic in nature, and which helped me understand the connection of my experiences, and those of other SRA victims and survivors, to Biblical prophecy and to the fulfillment of that prophecy now and in the near future. The Father helped me to understand that the times we are living in right now are the End Times spoken of in His Word. We are living in the time of the fulfillment of Biblical prophecy. Many of us living now will witness the very Tribulation itself. And understanding the nature and reality of Satanic Ritual Abuse, its roots in Biblical Idolatry, its contemporary mechanisms and the larger Luciferian agenda behind it, is going to be the key for God’s Church, to being prepared for the onslaught of the Enemy as we enter these last days.

God needs His Bride to be PREPARED!!

I pray that my suffering and my testimony can be USEFUL to my beloved God in helping Him to accomplish that goal, and to thus to complete His perfect Will.

... 

I am a survivor of Satanic Ritual Abuse. The LORD has healed/is continuing to heal me. His work in doing this is a true miracle. The LORD has commanded me to share my testimony.

It is clear that the church, as a whole, has been deceived by the Enemy. It is woefully blind to the deep spiritual warfare nature of the times in which we live. It is unprepared for the Bridegroom’s return.

Satan has escalated his attack against the Body of Christ as he knows his time is coming to an end (Revelation 12). Jesus tells us that Satan is the father of lies and that his nature is Deceit. Thus, should we not expect Satan’s end-time final onslaught against the Body of Christ to consist of massive trickery, cunning, and deceit?

Well, I can tell you from first-hand experience that Satanic Ritual Abuse has been Satan’s primary spiritual attack against the Body of Christ in preparation for this end-time battle in which we find ourselves. The abuse I experienced and witnessed was horrific beyond anything that the vast majority of human beings could even possibly imagine. And it created a foothold for Satan, within my soul and thus within the Body of Christ.

Satan has created a foothold for himself, not just in my own soul, but in all the millions of souls of all the members of the Body of Christ—God’s Elect—whom he has targeted via ritual abuse. And it has been this very foothold which I believe has been the centerpiece of his end-times attack against God.

Satanic Ritual Abuse is perpetrated by the servants of a Luciferian (“Illuminati”) power structure which represents the kingdom of Satan as manifested in our world.
It is a power structure which has already long-established itself globally as the supreme power of the world— all human governments at every level; virtually all media, all educational and social systems, all corporate systems, all food-production systems, all health systems… in short, the entire world… is under their direct influence and, for all practical purposes, control.

And yes, the final Victory belongs to our LORD Jesus Christ. And no, the LORD does not want us to be afraid of our Enemy, the Devil, or his schemes.

But yes! — the LORD does need us to be aware of the Devil’s schemes, and to put on the full armor of God in order to effectively fight for Him in this realm.

In short: if we, as God’s church, remain a blind, ignorant, oblivious, neutralized, and disengaged army…

...we are really no army at all...

And that is all well and good for the church, maybe…

We see self-styled ‘Evangelical Christians’ driving around in their Mercedes Benz’s enjoying all of their ‘blessings,’ and seeking to entertain themselves into thinking they have an actual relationship with God. But I would question whether many of the people who comprise this (large) segment of God’s church were ever actually truly born again at all!

So, whether or not the church’s general state of obliviousness is actually good for them remains questionable to me. But I can tell you with 100% certainty that it is NOT GOOD for the children who are being hurt, and who the church as a whole seems to be incapable of even understanding how to help, or even acknowledging.

It seems the one group of human beings who might have been able to actually help them has been on an extended ‘lunch break’ for quite some time now.

And don’t hear me wrong— I’m not here to ‘bash’ the church or suggest that everyone throw in their towels and abandon hope for God’s church. Not at all. Quite the opposite, actually.

As much of a temptation as it is for me (and believe you me, it is a temptation— due to the associations from many of my abuse experiences that result in being triggered just to set foot in a church building, much less deal with religious hypocrisy that has always been a primary trigger for me to see in others)… as much of a temptation as that is, to want to ‘give up’ on the church as a whole, I refuse to.

So as long as the church claims to be Bible-believing, and does not preach intentionally false doctrine, or intentionally suppress the truth, I would rather love the church and speak my truths to it in love, than to simply give up on it.

Even in a really great local church like the one I have found, which is in many ways an exception to the general rules I have been describing, it still remains an uphill battle in many
ways. Not that I am battling against any person, or doctrine; not at all. My pastors are awesome! I love them all tremendously. And all the people at our church as well. It is more that I feel I am battling what amounts to be an overall church ‘culture,’ at least here in America where I live— a culture which doesn’t really contain words for these realities in its vocabulary, and which hasn’t, I don’t think, for a long, long time.

But I refuse to give up on God’s church, nonetheless. In fact, instead, the LORD has stirred within me an urge to fill the role which so many Old Testament prophets did in relation to the people of Israel: that is, to speak the truth.

The LORD sent them as truth-tellers at points in spiritual history when there was a need to do so. And for better or worse, that is how I see myself as well, in relation to the contemporary church.
CHAPTER TWO:
Understanding SRA Through the Lens of the Cross /
Understanding the Cross Through the Lens of SRA

And he recognized it and said, “It is my son’s tunic. A wild beast has devoured him. Without doubt Joseph is torn to pieces.” Then Jacob tore his clothes, put sackcloth on his waist, and mourned for his son many days. And all his sons and all his daughters arose to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted, and he said, “For I shall go down into the grave to my son in mourning.” Thus his father wept for him.

GENESIS 37:33-35 NKJV [emphasis added]

A big part of what the LORD initially did to help me through this brutal process of memory recovery was to show the compassion He knew I would need in order to heal. Showing this compassion meant that He gave me very specific statements of empathy, reassurance, and understanding along the way. It meant that He showed me that through His Son, He had participated directly with me, alongside me (really, in substitution for me, in my case) during each and every one of my abuse experiences. It meant that He showed me that through my suffering, I had also participated with Him in what He went through, in the person of His Son, Jesus Christ, upon the cross.

The end result of the Lord’s demonstrating His immense compassion and empathy for my suffering through His Word was that I finally understood on a deep level the nature of the Cross. I finally understood that in that moment of separation from His Father which occurred upon the Cross, Jesus Christ took INTO Himself ALL of the Sin and all of the Suffering of the entirety of Creation from beginning to end... WOW!!!!! So, in that moment of separation which He experienced upon the Cross, somehow, mystically, He was also there with me through each and every one of my experiences which were to occur almost two-thousand years later!... What an astounding thing is the Cross!!!

I understood that during my experiences He had given me the gift of dissociation, and had supernaturally substituted His body for mine in those basement rooms and wooded coven areas, allowing me to ‘go away,’ so to speak, in my mind, and thus minimizing the pain and suffering which I felt directly… And I understood that in that singular moment, upon the Cross, He had done that same thing for billions of other souls whose earthly existences would occur 2000 years in the future, or 4000 years before Jesus’ birth!

What a mind-blowingly amazing act of Self-Sacrifice was that Ultimate Act of Love which the LORD performed in the person of His Son, Yeshua / Jesus Christ of Nazareth, upon the Cross. We can’t even really begin to fathom it. But it was so comforting to me to begin to understand that not only was Jesus there with me during all of my suffering, but that He had actually substituted Himself for me during even my most brutal experiences of torment and torture, allowing me to dissociate— to go away so that I would be able to survive, and to
understand that that act on His part, on my behalf, was only one of literally billions of such acts which were contained within that universe-shatteringly fundamental event to all of Creation: the Cross—

…the Cross… and more importantly, the Resurrection that emerges out of all of that suffering.

What God was teaching me as I healed was that the Cross was the lens through which I could understand my experiences. He was also teaching me that experiences like mine, including other forms of extreme suffering— but particularly Satanic Ritual Abuse— were the lens through which we can understand most fully the nature of the Cross.

As the Body of Jesus Christ upon this earth, we as His church, His Bride, must understand Satanic Ritual Abuse. Understanding it can only help us (all of us as Christians) to understand the Cross. And not understanding it can only hinder our ability to truly understand the nature of the Lord’s sacrifice of Himself in the person of Jesus Christ upon the Cross.

Not understanding it will hinder our ability to understand the miraculous work of the Resurrection as well.

We must know about SRA. We must talk about it. It should not be something “taboo” or “off-limits” in polite discussion. So, this is one of the aims of this testimony— to help leaders within the Body of Christ to better understand the phenomenon of SRA and its central relevance to the Cross.

We must understand SRA because it is a very real and widespread practice which has wounded and damaged many of God’s precious souls, leaving them broken-hearted, fractured and misunderstood. Countless children, each of whom the Lord cares about deeply, have been severely wounded by these practices— that is, if they have survived them at all. And these children (or, as in my case, the adults whom they have become) absolutely need the help and understanding of the Church.

We must understand SRA also because in the phenomenon of SRA/DID we can truly comprehend the nature of Suffering. We can truly comprehend the nature of Christ’s ultimate self-sacrifice on the Cross. And we can truly understand the nature of the ultimate spiritual Meaning of this temporary, earthly existence of our souls— namely: How do we respond to Suffering?

We must also seek to understand SRA because it is a heinous evil, and one which we are morally obligated to try and defeat, in God’s Holy name.

If you are reading this book, you will learn how SRA practices have been a fundamentally important weapon of the Luciferian / Satanic agenda, one which has been deftly wielded by the Enemy with brutal cruelty for many decades and even centuries. It is a tactic of the Enemy which has become central to the Enemy’s overall strategy as we head into these End
Times. And for this reason, we should make every effort to understand that agenda. It is the agenda of Satan himself, our Adversary, and we as Christians NEED to understand the strategies of the Enemy in order to survive spiritually in the exponentially intensifying Great Spiritual War in which we find ourselves.

Satanic Ritual Abuse represents the apex of the development over the course of Spiritual History of the tactics of our Enemy the Devil. It represents the brutal spearhead of ALL of the entirety of the efforts of Lucifer since his fall from heaven. And because of this, it is also his WEAK SPOT!!!!

And shouldn’t we as the soldiers on the frontlines serving the Lord of Heavens Armies know not only how to Defend ourselves and the Body of Christ as a whole against the strategies and the brutal blows of the Enemy; but also how, when, and in what ways we need to attack?!

After all, aren’t we supposed to be FIGHTING for the Lord of Heaven’s Armies?! For how will the Enemy be defeated unless we rise up, put on the full armor of God, and join in the Fight?!

HE KNOWS US IN OUR WILDERNESS(ES)

“Yet I am the LORD thy God
From the land of Egypt…
I did know thee in the wilderness,
In the land of great drought…

HOSEA 13:4-5 CAROLYN JAFFE TRANSLATION [emphasis added]

God is FROM “the land of Egypt…” That means that He resides in our places of greatest suffering.

He reassured me through my healing process that He knew me in my Wilderness. He shows us His intimate knowledge of “the Wilderness” through His very description of it. He calls it:

▪ “…the Wilderness…” [HOSEA 13:5]
▪ “…the Great and Terrible Desert…” [DEUTERONOMY 1:19]
▪ “…the Land of Great Drought…” [HOSEA 13:5]
▪ “…the Darkness…” [1 PETER 2:9]
▪ “…the Place of the Breaking Forth of Children…” [HOSEA 13:13]

…and He leads us THROUGH those Wildernesess.

But he led his own people like a flock of sheep, guiding them safely through the wilderness…

PSALM 78:52 NLT
Then we marched* from Horeb and proceeded* through all that great and terrible desert…

DEUTERONOMY 1:19 FENTON

* = [Notice how the verbs “marched” and “proceeded” both imply an active process… a journey. I learned from God that we need to actively allow the Lord to actively lead us through our “great and terrible deserts.”]

JESUS CHRIST IS THE CONSTANT COMPANION OF THOSE SUFFERING

He has been my constant companion through all of my journey—whether I realized it or not. What is interesting is that before I even read this scripture, I had been always feeling Jesus’ presence through this intense time of healing as someone sitting next to me at my right side, putting His arm around me, or resting His hand on my knee and consoling me silently…

“For he is upon my right…”

ACTS 2:25 FENTON

I wonder if this is how He appears to everyone?

HE KNOWS AND UNDERSTANDS OUR GRIEF

As I have gone through the grueling process of recovering my darkest SRA memories, the LORD has understood how difficult it has been for me to even dare to approach the memory of these experiences in the ‘light of day,’ so to speak. This is because for over forty years of my life, my mind had worked extremely hard to not remember these very experiences. My psyche was trained to not remember (in other words, to ‘dissociate’) by the perpetrators of my abuse (and it is important to note that this outcome of my abuse served my abusers’ purposes very neatly, by the way…).

Dissociation, or what I thought of as ‘going away,’ became very early in my life an ingrained learned way of interacting with the world around me. It was the only way I knew, until recently, how to interact with my world and with the people in it. Disallowing my own mind from walking ‘in the light of day’ was one of my earliest and most fundamental life-lessons. And it was constantly repeated and reinforced through ongoing systematized re-traumatization which occurred over the entire course of childhood from my birth onward. It was also incredibly difficult to start ‘walking in the light of day’ with my memories because, as a child, shoving these experiences as far away in the deepest, darkest recesses of my mind as possible, was the only way I was able to survive. I was not eager to let go of the only ‘life-preserver’ I had ever known— which was for me the ability to ‘go away’ from the pain and brutality of these memories.

So, for nearly forty-six years I was only able to look at my experiences in the context of my nightmares and night terrors. These were nearly constant (approximately three nights per
week on average) over the course of my entire life. They were so real, and so horrifically brutal, that I would typically be shaken out of sleep by the sound of my own anguished, guttural screaming. I would often have been screaming so loudly (very much out loud and often right next to my wife in bed) that I would awaken my wife as well as a dog or two in the house, and sometimes even our children. This would typically happen somewhere between 11:30 pm and 3 am, and the experiences would leave me so agitated, both mentally and physically, that I would often remain awake for the remainder of the night, leaving me sleep-deprived and less able to manage the debilitating symptoms of my trauma.

One common time was 11:34 pm (which, incidentally, on a digital clock like the one I had as a kid, spells the word “HELL” upside down and backwards); and another was 2:34 am (which I still haven’t figured out its hidden relevance, if any). These ‘Jedi mind tricks’ as I call them were very common for my abusers to engage in throughout my life. And incidentally, many SRA/DID survivors indicate that they have experienced the same phenomenon, namely, that of constantly being in a state of ‘having your head messed with,’ as people say, by your abusers—typically by having very intentional triggers placed in your environment—things like being trained to awaken at times like 11:34 pm on certain nights when your abusers had made special plans for the evening’s festivities—and the first stimuli you see upon waking is the word “HELL” upside down and backwards (but your deep mind knows exactly what word is there!) and glowing in neon blue lights set against the blackness of your bedroom…in other words, having your head severely messed with.

Yes, that was a big part of the mental, emotional, sexual, and physical torture process which we label “Satanic Ritual Abuse.”

But I digress…

What I’m trying to say is that it was HARD to look at these memories as they came flooding out at me, day after day for months on end. Every single day contained brutal new memories, which would come to me in the form of flashbacks lasting often thirty to forty minutes each and occurring sometimes four or more separate times in the course of a day. These flashbacks were often somatic memories (body-memories) of very early (pre-verbal) abuse. Human beings store traumatic memories in the form of body sensations, movements and muscular contractions when the experiences which cause those memories occur before we have learned language. Many of them resembled epileptic seizures. In fact, I was nearly diagnosed with Psychogenic Non-Epileptic Seizure Disorder after one of these ‘seizures’ landed me in the hospital being monitored for signs of stroke or seizure for two days in January of 2018. “Hard” is not the word for it. My friend Nathan Reynolds is also a SRA/DID survivor (his book Snatched From The Flames is a powerful testimony of his experiences and can be found at www.snatchedfromtheflames.com.xxxvi He uses the word “brutal” in reference to his own SRA experiences and the memories around them that started coming back to him. And I think that is really the best word I have found so far to describe my abuse and the reliving of it through remembering it. Yet not even that word “brutal”
really scratches the surface of the level of horror that was contained in these kinds of experiences.

Reliving them has been by far the hardest thing that I have ever done in my adult life.

If you added all of the other difficult things I have endured in my adult life together, the total pain, challenges, and difficulties of all of those experiences would not add up to the brutal anguish of what I have gone through in recovering my memories of ritual abuse over the last several months. And this is because each and every flashback that I have had has literally been like experiencing the event for the very first time... Why? Because while these events I am now remembering were originally happening, Jesus was allowing me to ‘go away’ so that I could survive— remember?...

For forty-six years, dissociating from and repressing my traumatic memories was the only way my mind was able to allow itself to glimpse at the truths of my experiences of sadistic ritual abuse. That’s how difficult these experiences were— if my psyche had had to consider them consciously, I would not have survived. I would have completely lost my mind and would likely have ended up in a state of catatonic depression if I had survived at all.

…But God knew all that.

He knew it would be hard for me to look at these things in the light.

And so, He led me early on during the process of this flood of memory recovery to scriptures that reassured me that He understood what I was going through...

Scriptures like this one:

With darkness he enters the home He had marked for himself in the day,
    That he dare not approach in the light.
    Fearing dawn as the shadow of death,
    For it seems to his terrors like doom.

JOB 24:16 FENTON

So, this was something the Lord wanted me to understand in order to heal— that He understood my grief. And it is also an understanding of grief that the Lord wants you, especially if you are leaders within the Body of Christ, to be able to clearly and explicitly communicate to those within your flocks who have undergone this (or other) kind(s) of extreme suffering. There will be many more survivors to minister to— of all kinds, not just SRA survivors. God needs you as followers of Christ to understand them and to understand (or rather, to simply, try to comprehend) the depth of their grieving, whether or not you have been through anything like this yourself.

The LORD reassured me that He understood my grief.

Here are some other scriptures He led me to in order to convey to me His empathetic understanding of my grief:
If I speak—my grief is not the less!
And if silent; it goes not from me!

My features are swollen with tears;—
My eyelids are shadows of death!

So with sadness my eyes are oppressed,
And my form is consumed to a shade.

I am bent and crushed down.
All the day I am walking in gloom,
For my vitals are full of disease,
And there is no health in my frame,
I am feeble and very depressed,
And groan from my anguish of heart.
All my wail is before You, my LORD,
And my sighs are not hidden from You.
My heart throbs, my vigour is gone.
And I have not the sight of mine eyes.
My loved ones and friends shrink away,
They rise and avoid my approach;
But those hunt, who desire my life,
And are seeking for injuries to me,
And meditate treason all day.
But I, like the deaf, hear it no;
And there is in my mouth no reproof.
I am like to a man who hears not,
And without a reproach in his mouth.
Yet my hope, LORD, relies upon You,—
You, my LORD and my GOD, are my help;—
For I thought they would triumph on me;
Would exult when my footsteps had slipped,
For now I am ready to halt.
And my anguish is always at hand…

Put no covering, Earth, on my blood! And let not my shrieks be concealed!

My soul is in the midst of lions;
I lie down amid fiery beasts—
the children of man, whose teeth are spears and arrows,
whose tongues are sharp swords.

PSALM 57:4 KJV

These are just a few of the many comforting scriptures He led me to about my grief as I went through this healing process. What I learned also through my SRA/DID therapy work I did with Pastor Doug and with my counselor Jeff was that Jesus Christ does not just have empathy for me, or any of us. No, far more than that. He has felt the same grief and anguish as I have! Identically!

Not metaphorically—identically…

In other words, He has felt the exact same things, experienced the exact same experiences as I have, because He was right there with me through all of it, substituting His body in some metaphysical way for mine. He took my wounds into His own body and gave me the gift of being able to ‘go away’ in the moment so that I could survive the horrific abuse.

So, He has felt exactly the same pain as I have…

In fact, He has felt billions of times more, because He has felt the grief and anguish of every soul who has ever lived, or who will ever live…

A PEEK INTO GOD’S OWN GRIEF…

One morning, when I was right in the middle of this deluge of brutal memories, the LORD led me to the following moment in His own story:

He told them, “My soul is crushed with grief to the point of death. Stay here and keep watch with me.”

He went on a little farther and fell to the ground. He prayed that, if it were possible, the awful hour awaiting him might pass him by. “Abba, Father,” he cried out, “everything is possible for you. Please take this cup of suffering away from me. Yet I want your will to be done, not mine.”

MARK 14: 34-35 NLT

God was allowing me to peak in on His own grief. He was showing me how He felt before going to the Cross in the person of His Son, Jesus Christ of Nazareth.

And He was showing me how He feels throughout all of time in relation to His lost children, too…

Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous…my children are gone forth of me and they are not…

JEREMIAH 10:19-20 KJV

Moreover, He was showing me that He suffered with me— and that He, in the person of His Son, Jesus Christ, was with me bodily during my times of suffering.
He showed me that He had bodily taken those wounds into His own body ‘supra-temporally’ (that is, from a position outside of time) via the Cross.

In all their suffering he also suffered, and he personally rescued them. In his love and mercy he redeemed them. He lifted them up and carried them through all the years.

ISAIAH 63:9 NLT

The Lord is close to the brokenhearted; he rescues those whose spirits are crushed.
PSALM 34:18 NLT

A TERRIBLE BAPTISM OF SUFFERING

He told me that through my experiences I had participated in that same “terrible baptism of suffering” that He had in the person of His Son, Jesus Christ…

“I have a terrible baptism of suffering ahead of me, and I am under a heavy burden until it is accomplished.”

LUKE 12:50 NLT

He taught me, through His Word, how to rely on him for strength, for help, and for deliverance:

I love the Lord, because he has heard my voice and my pleas for mercy. Because he inclined his ear to me, therefore I will call on him as long as I live. The snares of death encompassed me; the pangs of Sheol laid hold on me; I suffered distress and anguish. Then I called on the name of the Lord: “O Lord, I pray, deliver my soul!” Gracious is the Lord, and righteous; our God is merciful. The Lord preserves the simple; when I was brought low, he saved me. Return, O my soul, to your rest; for the Lord has dealt bountifully with you. For you have delivered my soul from death, my eyes from tears, my feet from stumbling.

PSALM 116:1-8 NLT

WE SUFFER WITH HIM; HE SUFFERS FOR US

He told me that we are His children… that we suffer with Him… and that He suffers for us…

I know this to be true from my own life because I understand now that Jesus was with me during my abuse experiences. He took those wounds into His body allowing me to ‘go away’ (dissociate) in order to survive.

For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God. For you did not receive the spirit of bondage again to fear, but you received the Spirit of adoption by whom we cry out, “Abba, Father.” The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that
we are children of God, and if children, then heirs— heirs of God and joint heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him, that we may also be glorified together…

ROMANS 8:14-17 NKJV

And He explained to me that we are targeted by the Enemy precisely BECAUSE we are God’s children. We are “killed all day long.” But…

*Nothing* shall separate us from the love of Christ!! (Not even things like my SRA experiences, or other forms of extreme suffering!)…

Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? Shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? As it is written:

“For Your sake we are killed all day long;

We are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.”

Yet in all these things we are more than conquerors through Him who loved us. For I am persuaded that neither death nor life, nor angels nor principalities nor powers, nor things present nor things to come, nor height nor depth, nor any other created thing, shall be able to separate us from the love of God which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

ROMANS 8:34-37 NKJV

Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort; Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.

For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ. And whether we be afflicted, it is for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation and salvation.

And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation.

2 CORINTHIANS 1:3-7 KJV

THE PURPOSES OF SUFFERING

And He showed me through His Word the multiple *purposes* of suffering…

Suffering has a purpose *for others* in that our faithful response to it can bear witness to others about God. As an example of this, He led me to Daniel who exemplified a faithful response to suffering and injustice…

So the king gave the command, and they brought Daniel and cast him into the den of lions. But the king spoke, saying to Daniel, “Your God, whom you serve continually, He will deliver you.” Then a stone was brought and laid on the mouth of the den, and the king sealed it with his own signet ring and with the signets of his lords, that the purpose
concerning Daniel might not be changed.

Now the king went to his palace and spent the night fasting; and no musicians were brought before him. Also his sleep went from him. Then the king arose very early in the morning and went in haste to the den of lions. And when he came to the den, he cried out with a lamenting voice to Daniel. The king spoke, saying to Daniel, “Daniel, servant of the living God, has your God, whom you serve continually, been able to deliver you from the lions?”

Then Daniel said to the king, “O king, live forever! My God sent His angel and shut the lions’ mouths, so that they have not hurt me, because I was found innocent before Him; and also, O king, I have done no wrong before you.” The king was overjoyed and ordered that Daniel be lifted from the den. Not a scratch was found on him, for he had trusted in his God.

DANIEL 6:16-23 NKJV

SHOWING OTHERS THE GOODNESS OF GOD

And He also told me that I could “show others the goodness of God” through my response to my suffering…

As a result, you can show others the goodness of God, for he called you out of the darkness into his wonderful light.

LUKE 12:50 NLT

FOLLOWING JESUS’ EXAMPLE

“Shall I not drink the cup which the Father has given Me?”

— Jesus [JOHN 18:11 FENTON]

The Father pointed out to me that there is a reason that those who endure under suffering are honored: they are honored because they are emulating the example of His Son, Jesus…

For examples of patience in suffering, dear brothers and sisters, look at the prophets who spoke in the name of the Lord. We give great honor to those who endure under suffering.

For instance, you know about Job, a man of great endurance. You can see how the Lord was kind to him at the end, for the Lord is full of tenderness and mercy.

JAMES 5:10-11 NLT

ENDURING THROUGH SUFFERING BY RELYING ON GOD

And the Father reminded me that we can only endure suffering through relying on Him…

…but, on the contrary, let us endure suffering for the gospel, by the aid of Divine power …

2 TIMOTHY 1:8-9 FENTON

Abba also showed me that our suffering has a purpose for ourselves, too…
He helped me understand that temporary suffering can have permanent benefit for our own souls based on how we respond to it. If we allow our faith to grow out of it, suffering can result in unification with God for eternity.

Be faithful even unto death, and I will give you the crown of life.

REVELATION 2:10 FENTON

And along with that, our faithful response to suffering can serve the purpose of helping us to become disentangled from the clutches of Sin once and for all…

For if you have suffered physically for Christ, you have finished with sin. You won’t spend the rest of your lives chasing your own desires, but you will be anxious to do the will of God. You have had enough in the past of the evil things that godless people enjoy— their immorality and lust, their feasting and drunkenness and wild parties, and their terrible worship of idols…

1 PETER 4:1b-3 NLT

SANCTIFICATION AND REDEMPTION

He told me that what is accomplished through our suffering is… our redemption… our method of release/escape from the clutches of sin… our sanctification…

For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren, saying, I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee. And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me. …

HEBREWS 2:10-13 KJV

Sanctify them by Your truth. Your word is truth.

2 TIM 2:18 NKJV

SUFFERING: ‘TEMPORARY’ VS. ‘PERMANENT’…

He told me that the primary purpose of our (TEMPORARY) suffering is our (PERMANENT) Healing!...

“A woman, when she is in labor, has sorrow because her hour has come; but as soon as she has given birth to the child, she no longer remembers the anguish, for joy that a human being has been born into the world. Therefore you now have sorrow; but I will see you again and your heart will rejoice, and your joy no one will take from you.

JOHN 16:21-22 NKJV

For this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God. For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving
us an example, that ye should follow his steps: Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously: Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed. For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

1 PETER 2:19-25 KJV

…In his kindness God called you to share in his eternal glory by means of Christ Jesus. So after you have suffered a little while, he will restore, support, and strengthen you, and he will place you on a firm foundation. All power to him forever! Amen.

1 PETER 5:10-11 NLT

ONE HOLY AND LIVING SACRIFICE

And the Father explained to me that our suffering, if we allow him to use it in this way, has the power to unify us, as the Body of Christ, with Christ himself. We, the Body of Christ, together, make up the one holy and living sacrifice…

Jesus says to the Father…

“Sacrifice and offering you have not desired,
But [instead] you have prepared a body for me [to offer]…”

HEBREWS 10:5b AMP

…and explains to us the role of ‘refining by fire’ which functions to make the offering holy…

…[and] This is the law of the burnt offering: It is the burnt offering, because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it.

LEVITICUS 6:9b KJV [emphasis added]

God’s Word emphasizes this process of unification with Jesus Christ throughout…

This is a faithful and trustworthy saying:
If we died with Him, we will also live with Him;
If we endure, we will also reign with Him…

2 TIMOTHY 2:11-12a AMP

And Jesus Himself emphasizes and acknowledges the unity, or “identity,” between Himself and His “Body,” namely us, the Body of Christ…

“As You [Father] sent Me into the world, I also have sent them [my Body] into the world…”

JOHN 17:18 NKJV
“...and the world has hated them because they are not of the world, just as I am not of
the world.”

JOHN 17:14 b NKJV

Throughout the New Testament, we see an emphasis on “enduring,” and on “persevering”
through the sufferings which God knows will come to us precisely because we are the Body
of Christ...

“...[My Body] therefore must endure hardship as [a] good soldier[s] of Jesus Christ.

2 TIMOTHY 2:3 NKJV

One day in April of 2019, after I had recovered a very upsetting memory, the Father also
comforted me by leading me to 1st Peter. What I read there gently and encouragingly
reminded me of one very comforting fact: that suffering, if we have been redeemed by the
Blood of the Lamb, is temporary...

Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who according to His abundant
mercy has begotten us again to a living hope through the resurrection of Jesus Christ
from the dead, to an inheritance] incorruptible and undefiled and that does not fade
away, reserved in heaven for you, who are kept by the power of God through faith for
salvation ready to be revealed in the last time.

In this you greatly rejoice, though now for a little while, if need be, you have been
grieved by various trials, that the genuineness of your faith, being much more precious
than gold that perishes, though it is tested by fire, may be found to praise, honor, and
glory at the revelation of Jesus Christ, whom having not seen you love. Though now you
do not see Him, yet believing, you rejoice with joy inexpressible and full of glory,
receiving the end of your faith— the salvation of your souls.

1 PETER 1:3-9 FENTON

All praise to God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. It is by His great mercy that we
have been born again, because God raised Jesus Christ from the dead. Now we live with
great expectation, and we have a priceless inheritance— an inheritance that is kept in
heaven for you, pure and undefiled, beyond the reach of change and decay. And through
your faith, God is protecting you by His power until you receive this salvation, which is
ready to be revealed on the last day for all to see.

So be truly glad. There is wonderful joy ahead, even though you must endure many trials
for a little while. These trials will show that your faith is genuine. It is being tested as
fire tests and purifies gold— though your faith is far more precious than mere gold. So
when your faith remains strong through many trials, it will bring you much praise and
glory and honor on the day when Jesus Christ is revealed to the whole world.
You love him even though you have never seen him. Though you do not see him now, you trust him; and you rejoice with a glorious, inexpressible joy. The reward for trusting him will be the salvation of your souls.

1 PETER 1:3-9 NLT

Those who seek after only and primarily the pleasures of their own flesh in this life may indeed find those pleasures. But the price they will pay if they do not seize the opportunity to develop a relationship with God the Father through His son Yeshua and to thus accept the free gift of redemption by His Blood will be an Eternity of suffering.

God tells us who are disciples of Jesus Christ that we WILL suffer— but it will only be “for a little while…” Coming to that understanding is a big part of shifting into viewing our suffering through an Eternal perspective rather than a ‘now’-focused - ‘me’-focused Temporal perspective.

WIPING HIS FEET WITH OUR TEARS

The Father helped me understand also what a privilege and an honor it is to be able to “wipe His feet with our tears…”

Then one of the Pharisees asked Him to eat with him. And He went to the Pharisee’s house, and sat down to eat. And behold, a woman in the city who was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at the table in the Pharisee’s house, brought an alabaster flask of fragrant oil, and stood at His feet behind Him weeping; and she began to wash His feet with her tears, and wiped them with the hair of her head; and she kissed His feet and anointed them with the fragrant oil…

LUKE 7:36-38 FENTON

And this, I have found, is truly the greatest honor— the greatest ‘treasure of darkness’ which I have discovered through all of this.
CHAPTER THREE: Healing in His Wings

A PERSONAL TESTIMONY OF GOD’S MIRACLES

“But for you who fear my name, the Sun of Righteousness will rise with healing in his wings. And you will go free, leaping with joy like calves let out to pasture. On the day when I act, you will tread upon the wicked as if they were dust under your feet,” says the Lord of Heaven’s Armies.

MALACHI 4:2-3 NLT

As I have worked through all the emotions and thoughts around the suffering that I underwent as a young person as a result of my ritual abuse experiences, God the Father has healed me POWERFULLY!!!!

He has fulfilled every single promise that He has made. He has completely healed me, helping me to fully reintegrate all the previously compartmentalized “parts” of my mind, heart, and soul which had been separated for so long. He has worked through His Word; He has worked through human beings who He has put in my life; and He has worked directly through His Holy Spirit as Intercessor, speaking directly into my spirit and guiding me step by step along this intense healing journey.

Thanks to God and to the help of the servants He put in my life to assist me in my healing, I am now a fully integrated, fully whole person. I can access my own memories of my past consciously now with my own volition if and when I choose. I no longer switch personalities. I still grieve and weep; I still have to face the reality of the pain of my experiences, which is absolutely devastating in every sense of the word. But now I can, with God’s help, face that reality. I no longer spend all my effort hiding from that reality because, thanks be to God, I no longer fully dissociate!!!

GOD HAS HEALED ME!!!!!

THE HEALING OF THE BLIND MAN

The LORD gives the blind renewed sight
The LORD helps the lame;
The LORD loves the good;
The LORD guards the stranger;
Aids Orphan, and Widow…

PSALM 146:8-9 FENTON

And He has not only healed my spirit, and my heart, and my mind, but He has healed my body as well! I started off this year-long journey searching for God in 2018-2019 as a man
who had been diagnosed with very advanced Glaucoma, and who had already lost 80-90% of his peripheral vision in both eyes. I had been declared legally blind, had been told by my doctor to surrender my driver’s license for safety reasons, and had been regularly using a ‘low vision cane’ for several months. My optic nerves (the area of my body impacted by this type of glaucoma) were so clogged up with a type of calcification called “drusen” that all four of them had withered to a width of 52 micrometers (100 micrometers is a healthy thickness, and my doctor had explained that at a thickness of 50 micrometers the optic nerves simply shred and become useless).

I was rapidly going blind.

One day in April of 2018 I woke up and realized very quickly that I could see much better than I had been able to previously.

As we went about our day, I told my wife that I didn’t think I needed to use my “cane” any more and I braved a trip to the grocery store without it for the first time in months. For a long time prior to beginning to use the cane I had been accidentally bumping into ‘little old ladies’ and nearly knocking them over while I was doing my grocery shopping due to the fact that I had lost so much of my peripheral vision. I did just fine at the grocery store that day and I have not needed to use my low vision cane even one time since then (that was at this writing, over one year ago). Not only that, but my glaucoma specialist has measured my visual field multiple times since then, and my scores now indicate that I have recovered 91% of my peripheral vision in one eye, and 64% in the other. The width of my optic nerves has increased also by about 15%, from 52 micrometers to 58— and this is something that my doctor says he has never heard of happening in medical history before. In addition, my central vision has improved from 20/40 to 20/15.

I do still get some symptoms of my glaucoma, including light sensitivity and high intraocular pressure which can become painful and dangerous if untreated— but I can see!!! I don’t require a cane to move through the world! I even got my driver’s license back last summer!— which really helps with a family of six!

The healing of my vision is a true miracle of God. If you would like to see proof of this miracle, please refer to Appendix C to this book in which I have included scans of some of the medical records which document this miracle. I knew this to be true in my heart from the moment it happened. But even my doctor, who is a renowned specialist in his field, has had to acknowledge that there is absolutely no medical explanation whatsoever. My optic nerves are still almost completely clogged up, and he says that really I shouldn’t be able to see much of anything at all by this point.

So, the regaining of my sight is truly a miracle!

But even greater of a miracle than that, although one which is a lot less “visible” to others in many ways, has been the healing of my mind from my life-long Dissociative Identity Disorder, and the healing of my heart and soul and spirit from the pain and devastation
caused by the severe trauma of Satanic Ritual Abuse.

It is an absolute miracle of God that I am alive today and have been healed from DID and that I am in my right mind (although some might argue with that!). Relying on Him through all of this, I have been able to avoid many of the pitfalls into which I so easily fell in the past when under stress, though this didn’t come close to the stress of these last several months of memory recovery. I have not returned to drinking to escape the pain; I have not ended up in the hospital (which was a regular, often more than annual occurrence for many years of my adult life); I have not contemplated suicide at all through even the most brutal segments of this process.

And, as if all that were not enough!— God has rescued my marriage and protected it through all of these years (we have just celebrated our 23rd anniversary recently, thanks to God’s loving protection of our marriage through all of this!). He has protected our family, and brought all of us so much closer together throughout all of this. Our kids’ hearts have really shined, and they have shown me tremendous compassion as they have seen me go through a lot of this intense process. My wife and I are closer than ever, and it is because we have been drawing as close as possible to God together. The first thing we do upon waking, and the last thing before sleeping, is to get on our knees at our bedside and pour out our hearts to God together, praising Him, thanking, Him, and beseeching Him to use us to do His Will.

Now three of our children have asked the LORD Jesus Christ to come into their hearts as well and have begun to learn how to follow Him, which is so encouraging. One of the biggest ripple effects of my experiences has been that due to my confusion, we as parents did not really raise our kids to believe much of anything at all— and speaking for myself, I actually even strongly influenced them toward atheism for many years.

Consequently, they have been fully subject to the influences upon their minds and hearts of a world that is under the control of the Enemy, and without much guidance to this point from me as their father. So, I am so incredibly grateful to the Father that He is answering our prayers and moving in our children’s hearts in amazing ways, as well.

THE HEALING OF THE DEMON-POSSESSED MAN

All of these things are MIRACLES!

... absolute miracles!!

If you don’t believe me, ask my wife; ask my children; or my wife’s family members; or any one of the many people who have ever known me to any degree whatsoever. Ask them what I was like to live with, or interact with, or work with before. Ask them how difficult it was to even be around me much of the time. Ask my kids about living with a father who was totally unpredictable and who had huge gaps in his memories due to constant dissociation. Ask them about my fits of rage when I switched into my “Angry Guy” persona, and how I deeply wounded them with my words, or threw things around the house, or punched my fist
into walls. Ask them what it’s like to see their parent being possessed by a demonic entity. Ask my wife about the years and years of night terrors, and how I have often awakened her with my screams at two or three in the morning. Ask her what it was like to be married for over twenty years to a man whose identity, appearance, beliefs, outlook, jobs (or lack thereof), interests, and personality changed radically on a regular, nearly constant basis. Ask my eye doctor about the medical miracle of me regaining my vision without any scientific explanation. Look at my medical records. Scan through the hundreds of pages of mental health records representing decades and decades of my efforts to seek help from the mental health system. See in them the picture that quickly becomes painted… View the records of all of my admissions to inpatient psychiatric wards, subsequent to suicide attempts. Request to read the hundreds of pages of journaling which I have done regarding these brutal memories— or to see the videos my daughters took of my somatic memories of early childhood abuse— somatic memories that resembled violent epileptic seizures to anyone looking on. Request to read the thousands of pages of evidence and research which I have collected on everything from my family’s background to the Rosicrucian symbolism contained in the very stained-glass windows of my parents’ “Episcopal” (more accurately, “Gnostic”) church. I would be happy to provide any and all of those documents to you, as long as you are committed to respecting my confidentiality and use information for a godly purpose. I honestly welcome you to do all this, and I would be happy to provide you any and all proof you might desire of the things that I am saying.

In other words, I welcome you to “stick your hand in my side…”

“…Unless I see the nail marks in his hands and put my finger where the nails were, and put my hand into his side, I will not believe.”

JOHN 20:25b NIV

As when Peter and Thomas encountered Jesus after His resurrection, we see it is hard for people to believe true miracles… I understand that. I get it.

I understand that it may be difficult, extremely challenging even, to believe all of the things I am telling you about myself and about my past. I understand that no one wants to think that these kinds of things are going on at all, never mind happening every day all around us. I get it! So, by all means, if you are having trouble believing me, feel free to ask me for proof. I have mountains of it.
…Or... you could just take a look at this image (they say a picture is as good as a thousand words, right?)…

This is a photo montage I made of just a handful (about twenty) of the dozens of different personas ("personalities") that made up a constantly rotating carousel of "Me." These photos show just some of those different versions of "Me" which existed during the five-year period of 2011-2016, but they represent a good sample. The "me’s" in this photo collection include a 170-pound ultramarathon runner, a 335-pound 'tough-guy,' a head-shaved death-metal-listening powerlifter, a Beastie Boys wannabe (I’m allowed to laugh at myself, right?! : ); a polite, clean-shaven social worker; and a ‘hipster’ who was trying diligently to get a career as a visual artist off of the ground...

…Like I said, a picture speaks a thousand words.

And along with each of these external differences in personality came fundamentally different internal traits as well. These internal traits included beliefs, mood, interests, religious views, sense of self, sexual ‘orientation,’ manner of speech, and many other aspects of who I was and how I viewed the world.

So, you can see maybe a little more clearly after viewing this photo montage what an incredible miracle my healing from DID has been.

My son said one day this last winter, ‘Dad, it seems like your healing from DID is maybe an even bigger miracle than your healing from blindness.’
In all these miracles though, it is Our Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, the LORD God Almighty, the one and only Creator of All, who needs to receive ALL the praise! — every last bit of it!!

There is really only ONE THING that I did which I can take credit for: that is the fact that I (finally!) put aside my stubbornness, and my pain, and my bitterness, and my anger, for just one minute and I actually decided to reach out and ask God for help.

It was Him— our AMAZING God— who took care of all the rest!!!!
CHAPTER FOUR:
I Know the Plans I Have for You

A MESSAGE OF HEALING, COMFORT, AND ENCOURAGEMENT
FROM THE FATHER

This is what the LORD says: “You will be in Babylon for seventy years. But then I will come and do for you all the good things I have promised, and I will bring you home again. For I know the plans I have for you,” says the Lord. “They are plans for good and not for disaster, to give you a future and a hope. In those days when you pray, I will listen. If you look for me wholeheartedly, you will find me. I will be found by you,” says the Lord. “I will end your captivity and restore your fortunes. I will gather you out of the nations where I sent you and will bring you home again to your own land.”

JEREMIAH 29:10-14 NLT

A GREAT STORM OF WIND

The Father told me that we are in the center of a violent storm and that I should not be afraid. He reassured me that His is the Victory in the end…

Do not be afraid of sudden terror or of the ruin of the wicked, when it comes, for the Lord will be your confidence and will keep your foot from being caught.

PROVERBS 3:25-26 JAFFE

…nor shall the sons of Evil again afflict as formerly…

2 SAMUEL 7:10 FENTON

Jesus knew that completing the journey to the other side would necessitate travelling through “a great storm of wind…,” but He was not concerned. And where did I need to look for Him, in order to ask Him for His help in passing through that great storm? He was to be found where He always is: “in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow…”—meaning He is always in the background… calmly waiting for us to ask him for His help.

On that day, when evening had come, he said to them, “Let us go across to the other side.” And leaving the crowd, they took him with them in the boat, just as he was. And other boats were with him. And a great windstorm arose, and the waves were breaking into the boat, so that the boat was already filling. But he was in the stern, asleep on the cushion. And they woke him and said to him, “Teacher, do you not care that we are perishing?” And he awoke and rebuked the wind and said to the sea, “Peace! Be still!” And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm. He said to them, “Why are you so afraid? Have you still no faith?” And they were filled with great fear and said to one another, “Who then is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?”

MARK 4:37-41 ESV
The attitude of the disciples in response to this great storm was: ‘LORD, don’t you even care about us?!...’ And this can become the default attitude that we all tend to take as human beings when confronted with ‘great storms.’ I believe this is important for the survivor, and for all of us, to understand in relation to our attitude toward these great storms. The two basic attitudes we can take are:

1) ‘Don’t You even care about us, God?!; are You really going to just continue your little nap in the back of the boat of my life, and do nothing, while I sit here and suffer?...’

OR...

2) ‘I believe and trust completely in You, God; and I am so grateful that You are with me here in this boat! In fact, I feel so silly getting so worried, and please forgive me for my lack of faith— I wish I had realized sooner that all I had to do was learn to rely on You, and to come to You and ask for Your help...’

The LORD showed me that the proper attitude is one of faith,…

For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.”

2 TIMOTHY 1:7 KJV

He told me that the purpose of His discipline was to draw me again to Himself…

You have fed us with sorrow and made us drink tears by the bucketful. Turn us again to yourself, O God of Heaven’s Armies. Make your face shine down upon us. Only then will we be saved.

PSALM 80:5-7 KJV

A PROMISE OF DELIVERANCE

He told me that He would deliver me…

I love that the LORD should hear my voice and my supplications.

Because He hath inclined His ear unto me, Therefore will I call upon Him all my days. The cords of death compassed me, And the straits of the nether-world got hold upon me; I found trouble and sorrow. But I called upon the name of the LORD; I beseech Thee, O LORD, deliver my soul.”

PSALM 116:1-4 FENTON

…Thou hast delivered my soul from death,
Mine eyes from tears,
And my feet from stumbling.

PSALM 116:8 FENTON
O Lord, I am your servant; yes, I am your servant, born into your household; you have freed me from my chains. I will offer you a sacrifice of thanksgiving and call on the name of the Lord. I will fulfill my vows to the LORD in the presence of all his people—in the house of the Lord in the heart of Jerusalem. Praise the LORD!

PSALM 116:16-19 NLT

THE YEARS THAT THE LOCUST HATH EATEN
The Father promised me He would “return to me the years that the locust had eaten…” This has become one of my favorite, most beautiful promises of God—and it is one that has already begun to be fulfilled. Since I have been healed from DID, I have begun to be able to enjoy all the things that God had always meant for me to enjoy, such as time with my family and the creative talents that He gave to me. The ability to enjoy these was really stolen from me due to my abuse for many years. Those years were “the years that the locust hath eaten…”

“And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten…”

JOEL 2:25 JAFFE

Make us glad for as many days as you have afflicted us, for as many years as we have seen trouble.

PSALM 90:15 NIV

He promised me (in early November 2018 as I was going through the most brutal period of my memory recovery process that He would ‘revive my dry bones’ and that He was reviving all of the sufferers…

The hand of the EVER-LIVING came upon me and carried me out by the whirlwind of the LORD, and let me down on the Plain, and it was full of bones.

Then it whirled me over them round and round, and I saw very many on the surface of the Plain, and I perceived they were very dry.

Then He asked me, “Son of Adam, can these bones be revived?” And I replied, “You know, Mighty LORD.”

When He answered, “Preach to these bones, and say to them, Dry bones! listen to the message of the Living Life!”

The Mighty LORD proclaims, “I will bring a wind to you, and you shall revive!”

EZEKIEL 37:1-5 FENTON

TIMES OF GLADNESS AND SINGING
He told me that times of Celebration, and Gladness, and Singing were coming!

…celebrate the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings and singing, with cymbals and stringed instruments and harps.

NEHEMIAH 12:27 NKJV
Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced, for God had made them rejoice with great joy; the women and the children also rejoiced, so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard afar off.

NEHEMIAH 12:33 NKJV

And these times of gladness and singing have indeed come already! I am now performing with the other musicians in the praise-and-worship music ministry at our church which I love. And throughout this healing process, God has inspired me to write a great deal of music as well. Through scriptures such as this one above, He encouraged me to use the musical gifts He has given me to express to others some of what I was going through, and to inspire others with the healing power of praising God in song.

SURELY I WILL HEAL YOU

And the most beautiful promise of all which the LORD made to me, and which has already come true as well, is that He kept reassuring me that... I WOULD BE HEALED...

“...I have heard your prayer, I have seen your tears; surely I will heal you....”

2 KINGS 20:5 NKJV

But He also knew that recovering my memories and getting in touch with the truth was going to hurt, but that I was ready for it— as long as I remembered to rely on Him.

As I went through my healing process, Jesus was holding my hand and guiding me every step of the way. I continued to allow Him to speak to me through His Word, and as I closed my eyes each day and prayed to be led to what He wanted to share with me, these are some of the scriptures which my fingers landed on:

“All this I have told you, in order that you should not falter.”

JOHN 16:1 FENTON

“Yet because I have spoken to you in this way, your hearts are full of sadness.”

JOHN 16:6 FENTON

“I have, however, told you nothing but the truth.”

JOHN 16:7a FENTON

"I have still much more to tell you; but you are not yet able to bear it.”

JOHN 16:12 FENTON

“When, however, the Spirit of Truth Himself comes, He will instruct you in all the truth...”

JOHN 16:13a FENTON

He assured me that if I relied on him, I would find the strength to make it through this...

For God gave to us not a spirit of weakness...

2 TIMOTHY 1:7 FENTON
...let us endure suffering for the gospel, by the aid of Divine power…

2 TIMOTHY 1:8 FENTON

He promised me that healing was coming!... and joy!!!... 

“But for you who fear my name, the Sun of Righteousness will rise with healing in his wings. And you will go free, leaping with joy like calves let out to pasture. On the day when I act, you will tread upon the wicked as if they were dust under your feet,” says the Lord of Heaven's Armies.

MALACHI 4:1-3 JAFFE

“So you have sorrow now, but I will see you again; then you will rejoice, and no one can rob you of that joy.”

JOHN 16:22 NLT

“…take heart, because I have overcome the world.”

JOHN 16:33 NLT

He kept leading me back to Jeremiah 29 as well and emphasizing different things— even more depth of meaning than I had originally seen in its words. This time He was reminding me that He would do all the rest of the work— but that I need to be the one to take the initiative and to really hunger and thirst for my relationship with Him to be nurtured.

“And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart. And I will be found of you,” saith the Lord: “and I will turn away your captivity…”

JEREMIAH 29:13-14 KJV

Thanks be to God, I started to understand what He was saying to me, deep in my heart and my spirit. I got it! All I had to do was “look to Him…”

Those who look to him for help will be radiant with joy; no shadow of shame will darken their faces.

PSALM 34:5 NLT

THAT KIND OF FAITH

He showed me that if I have the kind of faith that I could be healed which the woman here in Mark 5 did, my suffering would soon be over… And so, I decided early on to have THAT KIND OF FAITH… And guess what?? Because of my faith, God HEALED ME!!! And He completed the process in record time. It took a very intense five-months, but God knew that with His help I could handle that intense healing process.

Pastor Doug, who was the primary servant of the Almighty in helping me to heal, told me that he has never seen anyone heal this quickly from SRA and DID. He said that this process can typically take up to fifteen years!!!... Do you see what kind of a God we have!?!? Do you see what miracles He can do???: )

…because she thought, ‘If I just touch his clothes, I will be healed.’ Immediately her
bleeding stopped and she felt in her body that she was freed from her suffering.

MARK 5:28-29 NIV

He said to her, “Daughter, your faith has healed you. Go in peace and be freed from your suffering.”

MARK 5:34 NIV

And He showed me that that kind of faith is “more precious than gold” to Him…

So be truly glad. There is wonderful joy ahead, even though you must endure many trials for a little while. These trials will show that your faith is genuine. It is being tested as fire tests and purifies gold—though your faith is far more precious than mere gold. So when your faith remains strong through many trials, it will bring you much praise and glory and honor on the day when Jesus Christ is revealed to the whole world.

1 PETER 1:6-7 NLT

So, I ask you: Do you see what kind of a God we have? Do you see what miracles He can do?

NO MORE DARK CORNERS!

He told me He needed me to allow Him to completely heal me, also… with “no more dark corners…”

Your eye is like a lamp that provides light for your body. When your eye is healthy, your whole body is filled with light. But when it is unhealthy, your body is filled with darkness. Make sure that the light you think you have is not actually darkness. If you are filled with light, with no dark corners, then your whole life will be radiant, as though a floodlight were filling you with light.

LUKE 11:34-37 NLT

He told me that ‘first things first… I must…. HEAL!’

But before anything else could happen, He needed me to… ‘wake up!’

My abrupt awakening to my own past began in 2018. He has been my loving Father throughout this time, at my side, gently but firmly whispering to me… ‘It is time to awaken, my child…’

How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? When wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

PROVERBS 6:9 JAFFE

The Father made it clear to me that He needed me to… deliver myself! (which He explained meant, to actively receive His deliverance…).

Deliver thyself as a gazelle from the hand of the hunter,
And as a bird from the hand of the fowler…

PROVERBS 6:5 JAFFE

In other words, I needed to aggressively seek my deliverance… which I did, thanks be to
God… and which was SUCCESSFUL!!... in a remarkably short (albeit intense) period of time… and what a miracle He wrought in me!! All praise and glory be to our LORD Jesus Christ!

The Father showed me that what He treasures is a pure heart…

Who should mount to the hill of the LORD,
To His Holy Place who should go?
The clean handed and pure of heart,
Who incites not his mind to deceive,
And who does not feast upon vice,
He will receive bliss from the LORD,
And from my GOD win in his right.
These are the kind who desire You,
Like Jacob who seek for Your face.

PSALMS 24:3-6 FENTON

He told me He was proud of me for not following in the ways of my family…

Now suppose this man fathers a son who sees all the sins that his father has done; he sees, and does not do likewise: he does not eat upon the mountains…

EZEKIEL 18:14-15a FENTON

The Holy Spirit spoke into my heart and helped me understand when reading this scripture, that the phrase ‘Eating upon the mountains’ is a reference to the cannibalistic ritual practices which were being practice in the ‘high places’ throughout the Old Testament…

He helped me understand that this was also a prophecy of me as well as many others in whose lives God has broken, or will still break, the generational cycle of iniquity…

…or lift up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, does not defile his neighbor's wife, does not oppress anyone, exacts no pledge, commits no robbery, but gives his bread to the hungry and covers the naked with a garment, withholds his hand from iniquity, takes no interest or profit, obeys my rules, and walks in my statutes; he shall not die for his father's iniquity; he shall surely live.

EZEKIEL 18:15b-17 FENTON

The LORD also showed me through His Word what amazing power His healing miracles can have to ignite the flame of faith in the hearts of others. And He told me that my testimony and most importantly my telling the story of the healing He has accomplished in my life will have this same effect, inspiring faith in many people…

Then Peter said, “Silver and gold I do not have, but what I do have I give you: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, rise up and walk.” And he took him by the right hand and lifted him up, and immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength. So he, leaping up, stood and walked and entered the temple with them—walking, leaping, and praising God. And all the people saw him walking and praising God. Then they knew
that it was he who sat begging alms at the Beautiful Gate of the temple; and they were filled with wonder and amazement at what had happened to him.

ACTS 3:6b-10 NKJV

Now when the multitudes saw it, they marveled and glorified God…

MATTHEW 9:8a NKJV
CHAPTER FIVE:
Called Out of Darkness

A MESSAGE FOR OTHER SURVIVORS

Unless the Lord had been my help,
My soul would soon have settled in silence.

Psalm 94:17 NKJV

UNLESS THE LORD HAD BEEN MY HELP…

I learned early on in my memory recovery process that if I did not learn to rely on the LORD, then I would soon be a sinking ship… “My soul would soon have settled in silence,” as the Psalmist says.

So, we survivors must learn to rely on God if we want to heal. There is no other way around it. Everyone needs to learn to rely on God. However, the weight of the burden we are carrying is far too heavy for any other option… and the risks are too great.

We must rely on Him in everything we do at every step of the way— or we will go mad… which is a very real possible outcome of memory recovery.

The good news is that if we learn to rely on Him, we may find a new level of peace, security, and confidence even in the face of the most difficult, challenging circumstances. And many of us, as survivors, are facing circumstances which are beyond anything that most human beings ever will experience, even momentarily, in their lifetimes. Even in those circumstances though, we can learn to have the confidence in God voiced in Psalm 27:

The Lord is my light and my salvation;
Whom shall I fear?
The Lord is the strength of my life;
Of whom shall I be afraid?
When the wicked came against me
To eat[ up my flesh,
My enemies and foes,
They stumbled and fell.
Though an army may encamp against me,
My heart shall not fear;
Though war may rise against me,
In this I will be confident.
For in the time of trouble
He shall hide me in His pavilion;
In the secret place of His tabernacle
He shall hide me;
He shall set me high upon a rock.
And now my head shall be lifted up above my enemies all around me;
Therefore I will offer sacrifices of joy in His tabernacle;
I will sing, yes, I will sing praises to the Lord.

PSALM 27: 1-6 KJV

And having this confidence in spite of all circumstances, we can begin even to offer sacrifices of Joy to our Lord who has redeemed us to Him for eternity!

Psalm 27 also contains a very direct message to us survivors. God reassures us in verse 10 that “when my father and mother forsake me, then the Lord will take care of me…” And that is an incredibly meaningful message to us, a reassurance directly from the Father Himself! Because very often (in almost every case of at least the ‘generational’ form of ritual abuse) we are abused at the hands of the individuals who we know as our ‘parents.’ And this brutal, incredibly painful reality for us, as survivors, often leaves us in a situation where, for all practical purposes, we are… orphans.

MAKE THEM HOLY BY THE TRUTH

“Make them holy, by the Truth; the message— Your own is TRUTH. As You have sent Me into the world, I have sent them into the world. And for their sakes I made Myself holy, so that they may become holy by TRUTH.”

JOHN 17:19 FENTON

The Father explained to me that I could only find true healing by knowing the Truth.

For every one of us, as human beings, that means coming into touch with the deep Truth of God having come to dwell among us in the person of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, and all of the meaning of salvation which that truth holds for us. However, for us as survivors that also means finally gaining access to the truths about our lives. The process of memory recovery is extremely difficult. But God wants you to know that it is worth going through— because it is Liberating!

ENCOURAGE THE HEARTS OF THE SAINTS

God urged me also as a survivor to encourage the hearts of the saints with my love.

He helped me to understand that one of our important roles (really, a privilege and honor), as survivors is to “cheer” and “refresh” others through our love for God.

For I have derived great joy and comfort and encouragement from your love, because the hearts of the saints [who are your fellow Christians] have been cheered and refreshed through you, [my] brother.

PHILEMON 1:7 AMPC

…he called you out of the darkness into his wonderful light.

1 PETER 2:9 NLT
OUR SUFFERING IS NOT USELESS

God wanted me to share with other survivors the understanding He gave to me about the nature and purposes of Suffering…

And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong.

2 CORINTHIANS 12:7-10 KJV

The Father wants me to communicate to other survivors what He taught me about His own Son’s attitude towards His own suffering. The Father wanted me to express that the example of His son, Jesus, is the primary example we are to follow…

“Shall I not drink the cup which the Father has given Me?”

— Jesus [JOHN 18:11 FENTON]

God wanted me to communicate the understanding He had given me of the purpose of suffering. God does not will suffering, but He knows that it will be a natural consequence of our free will. Extreme suffering of the type represented by ritual abuse is never wanted nor willed by God. However, He has had to allow this kind of suffering, and many others, to occur. Because He has structured the entire universe around the opportunity for us as His created children to possess truly free will, human beings are in a very real way completely free to make whatever choices they wish. And, unfortunately, people do make choices to do evil to others and to God.

So, the Father allows even Lucifer in his rebellion to operate within the system of free will and to move through this world as our Adversary. Lucifer’s freedom to operate is, in fact, one of the defining characteristics of this realm into which our souls have found themselves born. It is “the kingdom of the air,” as God’s Word tells us, and Satan is its ruler…

The consequences of the devastation which Lucifer CHOOSES to wreak upon humankind are incredibly powerful and far-reaching. But the power of God is so much greater! You see, even in cases of extreme suffering— perhaps especially in such cases?— the Father can USE it.

What is it that makes our suffering “not useless?” What is it that enables God to use our suffering for Good?
For I am the most insignificant of the apostles; who am not worthy to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God, but thank God, I am what I am. And the gift of Him, which is in me, has not been useless; on the contrary, I have accomplished more than the whole of them! yet not I myself, but the gift of God that is with me.

1 CORINTHIANS 15:9-10 FENTON

What makes our suffering “not useless” is our RESPONSE to it…

Then Daniel said to the king, “O king, live forever! My God sent His angel and shut the lions’ mouths, so that they have not hurt me, because I was found innocent before Him; and also, O king, I have done no wrong before you.” The king was overjoyed and ordered that Daniel be lifted from the den. Not a scratch was found on him, for he had trusted in his God.

DANIEL 6:21-23 NKJV

DEALING WITH ANGER TOWARDS GOD

God wanted me to communicate to others, especially other survivors, what He taught me about my anger towards Him.

He reminded me in Mark 4 what that impatient anger-response to our suffering looks like:

And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish?

MARK 4:38 KJV

He wants me to communicate to other survivors that we need to understand and believe that He will ‘arise and rebuke the wind.’— but that He will do it in His timing, and for His purposes. He will be calm and patient, and incredibly, meticulously, diligently thoughtful in His response. He will weigh and measure an infinite number of variables and ramifications of the different manners and timings in which He can decide to act in our lives; and He will in His infinite wisdom make the best possible choice on our behalf each and every time…

As we pass through our “storms,” it may seem from our perspective that Jesus is ‘unconcerned’ about us or about our suffering at those moments during which He is ‘resting in the back of the boat.’ But He only seems unconcerned, from our limited perspective, because He possesses absolute faith in the Father!

So, survivors remember: NOTHING, not even the darkest Evils which we were subjected to are more powerful than God…

…Even the wind and the sea obey him...

MATTHEW 8:27 ESV

The Father also wanted me to communicate to other survivors that often we, as survivors, have been walking through the desert out of Egypt for so long that we have forgotten that we
are in the middle of the desert. We have forgotten that we are headed somewhere else. God has a destination for us—a Promised Land... Jesus calls us to complete the journey to the “other side”...

And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, “Let us pass over unto the other side.”

And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships.

And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.

MARK 4:34–41 KJV

Jesus knows completing the journey to the other side will necessitate travelling through “a great storm of wind,” but He is not concerned... He is “in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow.” He is always in the background... calmly waiting...

LEARNING FROM JOB’S RESPONSE TO SUFFERING

“GOD lives, tho’ He turned from my plea....”

JOB 27:1 FENTON

Job misunderstands why the suffering he is experiencing is occurring. He initially blames God (rather than understanding the nature and impact of Free Will and the freedom that even the Enemy possesses because of the fundamental structure of the created universe).

But Job still refuses, even in his misunderstanding of suffering, to blaspheme God.

That makes Job an excellent example for us survivors. His story paints a picture of how and whom we can be as we progress along our journeys of healing... that as we heal, as we grieve, and rage, and fear, and feel deep shame— that even along those difficult paths of healing, even when we want to blame God in our misunderstanding— even then we can follow the example of Job who in his anguish and anger refused to blaspheme God. Job’s attitude toward his own suffering is not one of rebellion toward God but rather that God lives in spite of the Darkness!...

“So while ever breath lingers in me
And the spirit of GOD in my face,
NO rubbish shall come from my lips
And my tongue shall not pour out deceit!...
Till I die, I’ll not turn from my right,
To my righteousness I will cling fast...”

JOB 27:2–11 FENTON

PUTTING THE DEVIL IN PERSPECTIVE

“How you are fallen from heaven,
O Lucifer, son of the morning!
How you are cut down to the ground,
You who weakened the nations!
For you have said in your heart:
‘I will ascend into heaven,
I will exalt my throne above the stars of God;
I will also sit on the mount of the congregation
On the farthest sides of the north;
I will ascend above the heights of the clouds,
I will be like the Most High.’
Yet you shall be brought down to Sheol,
To the lowest depths of the Pit.
“Those who see you will gaze at you,
And consider you, saying:
‘Is this the man who made the earth tremble,
Who shook kingdoms,
Who made the world as a wilderness
And destroyed its cities,
Who did not open the house of his prisoners?’”

ISAIAH 14:12-17 NKJV

We are survivors of extreme suffering inflicted by the practices of Biblical idolatry. In today’s world those practices are called ‘Satanic ritual abuse,’ or ‘witchcraft.’ But whatever you choose to call it, the fact is that those of us who have survived it have stared the Devil right in his fiery face. That is, we have seen the face of Evil. We have felt its cold, cruel touch upon our skin—inside of our bodies, and inside of our minds, hearts and souls. We know what Evil looks like…

We know what it feels like…

We know what it smells like— and tastes like… and sounds like…

And as we allow God to heal us from our suffering, we will go through periods of fear, panic, and being totally overwhelmed by the reality of the great, organized, radical, pervasive Evil which has infested and infused our entire world. We will face retaliation, slander, intimidation, threats, and all manner of spiritual, mental, emotional, and physical attacks on ourselves and against our loved ones. We will have to confront the fact that such attacks will likely occur even against anyone who comes close to us or who attempts to assist us in our healing or in the delivery of our testimonies.

We will have moments when we feel completely overwhelmed by that Evil. As we begin healing from our Dissociation, we will see the filthy tentacles of the Enemy’s pervasive attacks occurring all around us with a clarity like we never had before. We will begin to recognize the handiwork of the Evil One oozing out of every pore of the broader culture in
which we are enmeshed. We will see it in the television programming which our kids are watching; we will hear it and understand its schemes in the lyrics of the popular songs which float through the air in the public spaces all around us; we will recognize it in the lessons which our children are learning in public schools; we will see it jumping off the covers of nearly all the books in our bookstores, and out of nearly all the films available to us in our convenient video-streaming services; we will notice how extensively and fundamentally these same forces of Evil have pervaded the governments and legal systems of the world, including our own; we will observe how stealthily the Enemy has (as predicted) infiltrated our very Church...

We will see all these things, and we will have moments of complete discouragement. We will have moments of utter rage as well. We will have moments— entire days, weeks, and months even, of desperate weeping and crying out to God: ‘Why, Father?!’ we will scream to Him, ‘Why has the Devil been granted such freedom to Hurt??…’ ‘Why has he been allowed to so corrupt and desecrate and damage this beautiful realm that You have created for us?…’ We will shout out to Him: ‘I DON’T UNDERSTAND, FATHER!!!!…’ — and He will patiently listen to us.

He will hear our pain, and it will grieve Him just as greatly as it does us…

No— infinitely more so!

Because He grieves WITH us in the devastation wrought by the handiwork of the Fallen Ones. After all… they once were all His children as well — just as are the many, many fallen human offspring of God living today (living within the absolute freedom of their own God-bestowed Free Will), choosing to engage in the various acts of Evil which collectively comprise the Devil’s handiwork...

…even the fallen human offspring of God who did those horrible things to us and to other children…

They, too, are beloved by God, their patient, waiting Father who grieves more deeply at their choices than any of us could possibly imagine…

And we will not understand why our loving, all-powerful Creator-Father does not hamper and limit that very Free Will which allows for people (and even angels!) to make such choices…

We will not know where to place our Anger, and the Devil will urge us subtly to turn it towards God, just as he attempted with Job.

But we need to learn to put Satan in perspective…

And the perspective I am speaking of is God’s perspective: the perspective informed by that Knowledge only He may possess, existing as He does in His position outside of all of His Creation— outside of all of what we know as ‘Space’ and ‘Time.’ And what does that perspective entail? Well, foremost, it entails the confidence of Ultimate Victory: namely,
that He, the Holy One, the Creator of All, the LORD Almighty, YHVH, the Ever-Living God whose name is not even knowable to Man, for even the mere utterance of it would cause their very hearts to cease!— that God!, the One True God, who we may see the avatar and image of in the person of Jesus Christ, Yeshua of Nazareth… HE… WILL… WIN!!!!!!... in the end…

And along with Him, the Ultimate Victory will belong to all that is Good and which comes from the Father… to Love… and to Joy… and to Peace… and to all the beautiful blossomings of the Holy Spirit of YHVH…

And secondly, God’s perspective is of Ultimate Justice. He knows the End of the Story. He knows that Satan, even after all his cleverness, pride, deceit, scheming and relentless, cruel efforts will have sown the seeds of his own eternal damnation. The Father has patiently waited, allowing the crowning glory of His creation— namely, human beings— to wrestle through their own battles with the testing of the true Freedom which He has given to them— that is, for them to wrestle with their own Free Will and to be allowed the true freedom to choose whether they want a relationship with Him or do not.

From God’s perspective, that is the ONLY reason that Evil (any Evil) is allowed to exist within His created world. Evil exists as a byproduct of the necessary risk which God as the Creator of All had to allow for within a universe designed to contain within the fabric of its very functioning the true, absolute Freedom of CHOICE ITSELF!…

If we were not permitted to choose to do, or think, or feel Evil… then our Will would not be truly Free at all!...

So God allows what He hates the most… to get to what He Loves the most… (as my very wise friend Lori told my wife and me one day early on in my healing process). In other words, God allows the freedom for people (again, as well as angels!) to choose to do Evil in order to allow for the possibility that those same people… (all of whom are His created children, and all of whom He loves deeply…)… to choose to Love Him!... to choose to desire a relationship of intimate knowledge, friendship, and Love with Him.

The allowance for that possibility is, in fact, the only reason God created ANYTHING… because He himself, being Love, cannot help but desire to share and experience that Love with the Other— that is, with us, His created beings.

So, from God’s perspective, the Devil is nothing more than the byproduct of the allowance for Free Will within the universe’s structure. And God knows from His perspective outside of Time that in the end, that ancient Adversary, Lucifer, along with all of the third of God’s created angels who chose to fall with him, and along with each and every one of His human created beings who have chosen to separate from God as well, will be subject to the Ultimate Justice which He has designed into His Creation as well, and which is just as necessary for the existence of Creation as is the absolute freedom of Free Will.
When we become angry as survivors of the cruelties of the Devil’s handiwork enacted by those human practitioners of radical evil who have given themselves to be his servants, we may also find comfort in knowing that ultimate, eternal justice for even the Devil himself is unavoidable. We must keep the Devil in perspective—in the perspective of Eternity, and of the inescapable, ultimate Justice which he will face.

**FOR MALE SURVIVORS IN PARTICULAR…**

For me, as a male survivor of sexual abuse at the hands of both my own parents as well as other adults, primarily male, there have been some issues involved in my healing which have been challenging in some very specific ways, which I’m sure other male survivors most likely experience as well. There is a part of me I have come to call “Little Joshua,” and this part of me represents primarily who I was from ages 0-3. This identity was one of my core selves and was formed at an age when I was completely vulnerable with literally NO CONTROL over what was being done to me. The identity of this very young part of me became based on a hyper-sexualized sense of myself in relation to my primary male abuser, the man I knew as my father.

My identity in this part of me was so inextricably linked to that of my father, that when, as an adult, my father died in 2007, I was absolutely devastated. Over the course of the subsequent year, I had a complete breakdown, ending up in the hospital multiple times due to suicide attempts, and unable to maintain my role as provider for my family.

I had tremendous confusion about who I was as a man, even about my own ‘sexual identity’ and ‘orientation’ (to borrow some fairly loaded and misleading terms from the world in order to make my point). As a teen, I had engaged in several years of what I now know is called “posttraumatic re-enactment,” actively seeking out situations in which I was subconsciously attempting to recreate the circumstances of my abuse so that I might be able to ‘work through them.’ At ages 16-21 I was engaging in this type of post-traumatic re-enactment. At age seventeen, living with friends in Provincetown, MA, almost nightly I would find myself chugging down an entire bottle of vodka, then finding my way into a local gay club or bar with the subconscious goal of allowing myself to be ‘picked up’ by some older man, and allowing that older adult male stranger to ‘have his way with me.’ Often these men would resemble either my own father, or others of the key male adults by whom I had been abused.

The part of me which was engaging in this very risky, vile and self-destructive behavior was “Little Joshua.” That part of me had been so hyper-sexualized at such a young age that he had come to view such behavior as part of what made him ‘who he was.’ This idea had been drilled into his head throughout his years of abuse.

But obviously this kind of behavior created enormous internal conflicts within me, between this “Little Joshua” part of me and the other two primary parts of my core self—“Angry Guy” and “Joshua” (who was my everyday ‘Manager’ self). Angry Guy had been trained through abuse programming to absolutely hate and detest that young “Little Joshua” part of
me, and to mirror the disgust and hatred of my abusers in doing so—and to turn it inward, towards that other, vulnerable, youngest part of my self—and to blame him for all that had happened to me, calling him awful names like “F_g-Boy.” So, when “Little Joshua” engaged in those kinds of behaviors, it made Angry Guy extremely triggered and angry, which often was taken out at Little Joshua via self-hatred as well as various forms of self-harming behavior. And the way that my everyday ‘Manager’ self-dealt with all of this was to work extra hard at burying his head in the sand, and denying it all to himself through constantly dissociating. The thing which most made this everyday part of myself want to bury his head in the sand was particularly that acknowledging any of the REASONS for this behavior would force him to start confronting the deep truths of his own life and past, which he was not ready to do. [Please see Appendix B for a more complete breakdown of my DID system…]

Needless to say, as a male survivor, one’s trust of and relationships with other men (as well as women, for somewhat different reasons) becomes very tainted by one’s experiences, and this was something I have had to work through. One’s sense of manhood becomes incredibly warped, and fractured—just as one’s very self has been fractured. The idea of ‘manhood’ becomes fraught with internal conflict among the different parts in relation to what that word might mean…

The LORD was helping me through this healing process to understand what real manhood was all about…

REDEFINING MANHOOD—GOD’S WAY…

Watch; stand in the faith; be manly; be self-restrained. Let all you do be done in love.

1 CORINTHIANS 16:13-14 FENTON

God was giving me permission to be manly.

Actually, He was commanding it!... He was reassuring me that it was part of who He made me (and all men) to be! And further, He was defining ‘manliness’ for me... something which no one had ever done for me before. He was telling me in this and many other scriptures that to ‘be a man’ meant to imitate Him in His aspects within the three Persons of the Holy Trinity which makes Him up:

• “Watch… Stand…” [to stand guard, and to stand firm, against the forces of Darkness; to protect; to intercede, in this way, much as does the Holy Spirit…]

• “Be self-restrained…” [to emulate the Father’s patience, and temperance of even His own righteous wrath, in this way…]

• “Do everything in love…” [just like Jesus!—the Son…]

He was helping me understand that manliness is not only ‘okay,’ but that it means that you are emulating God Himself in His three Persons and their slightly different aspects. These are some of the ways, for men, that the statement that God “made us in His own image”
begins to make sense when translated into the very practical ways in which a man is made by God to be and to operate within the world.

This understanding that ‘manliness is okay…’ is extremely important for male survivors. A lot of the lasting damage that was done to me by my abuse involved a warping and compartmentalizing of my sense of masculinity. This was achieved by my abusers through intense forms of torture, such as the squeezing of my testicles by my mother until they felt as if they were about to burst— this was something she used (particularly when I was very little) as a form of punishment if I did not comply with the ritual practices demanded of me.

Pedophilic sexual degradation for a boy also tends to be thoroughly emasculating and taints one’s relationships with women as an adult. These tendencies have severely impacted both my marriage as well as my relationships with other women in my life, such as my female relatives in my extended family, and even my own daughters.

GOD NEEDS US TO CRY OUT TO HIM

Real men cry.

Jesus, himself, wept… He cried out to the Father…

The Father kept reminding me, and showing me in scripture, that He needs us to cry out to Him… that He needs us to actively wrestle through the act of trusting in Him… even in our seemingly despairing circumstances as survivors…

…for they cried to GOD in the battle, and He was helpful to them, because they trusted on Him…

1 CHRONICLES 5:20 FENTON

And when we refuse to cry out to God for help in our times of need, we act like hypocrites…. storing up wrath in our hearts…

But the hypocrites in heart store up wrath;
They do not cry for help when He binds them.

JOB 36:13 FENTON

EYES FOR THE BODY: OUR EXPERIENCE AS SURVIVORS IS VALUABLE

“Do not forsake us; for you know the routes of the desert, and you can be eyes for us.”

NUMBERS 11:31 FENTON

The Father told me He wants me to communicate to other survivors that their experience is valuable to the Body of Christ… that, together, we “know the routes of the desert…”

…and that because of this, we can be ‘eyes for the Body.’ That means that we, as people who have stared straight into the very face of the Evil One who know his tactics firsthand—that we, by virtue of our experiences, can see things and make connections which most other
people cannot. We know what a fire ceremony is. We know firsthand about the practices of Biblical Idolatry. We know about children being hurt in the name of religion. We know about the tactics of the Enemy….

The Body of Christ NEEDS us to be its ‘eyes’…

The Father NEEDS us to be eyes for His people…

…because His Church has been blinded by the cleverness of the Enemy…

“Do not forsake us; for you know the routes of the desert, and you can be eyes for us.”

NUMBERS 11:31 FENTON

“So you, son of man: I have made you a watchman for the house of Israel; therefore you shall hear a word from My mouth and warn them for Me…”

EZEKIEL 33: 6-9 KJV

WE ARE THEIR TAUNTING SONG!

“And now I am their taunting song…”

JOB 30:9 NKJV

“O Lord, You have pleaded the case for my soul;
You have redeemed my life.
O Lord, You have seen how I am wronged;
Judge my case.
You have seen all their vengeance,
All their schemes against me.
You have heard their reproach, O Lord,
All their schemes against me,
The lips of my enemies
And their whispering against me all the day.
Look at their sitting down and their rising up;
I am their taunting song.”

LAMENTATIONS 3: 58-63 NKJV

The truths contained within our testimonies as SRA survivors are truths which many people and organizations with incredible power, influence and resources have labored diligently and at great expense to maintain in secrecy.

If we have found God and have believed in the Lord Jesus Christ, and thus have been born again into an eternal relationship with Him, and if we are of Him and in Him, and He is in us, then we are clothed in His righteousness and protected by the power of His Blood. Revelation Chapter 12 tells us that the two things which cannot be overcome by the Enemy are the Blood of the Lamb, and the power of the testimonies of the saints.

And it is for this reason that the Enemy fears our testimonies: they contain POWER!
— power which God can and will use to bring those truths, those long-kept dark secrets of the forces of Evil, into the light— power to defeat Satan once and for all, in part through their exposure…

And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony…

REVELATION 12:11 NKJV

TEACHING THE POWER OF GOD

As we allow God to heal us, we can also teach other people the power of God— we can show people through the miracles of our healing that God can accomplish true miracles still in peoples’ lives. Once people understand the depths of the darkness out of which Almighty God has rescued us, then… then they will be taught THE POWER OF GOD!!...

“I could teach you the power of GOD…”

JOB 27:11 FENTON

This should be our outlook as survivors… that our lives can have meaning because they can be a testimony to the power of God. Through our testimonies, we really can teach the power of God!

The LORD kept bringing me back to Daniel during this time of my healing, to Daniel’s faithful response… He showed me in the book of Daniel, Chapters 5 and 6, that our faithful response to our suffering has the potential to have a huge impact on people in high places (such as ‘kings,’ rulers, and the like!).

Look at what happens because of Daniel’s faithful response. Even the king of Babylon is transformed!!...  

But when Daniel learned that the law had been signed, he went home and knelt down as usual in his upstairs room, with its windows open toward Jerusalem. He prayed three times a day, just as he had always done, giving thanks to his God.

DANIEL 5:10 NLT

And like Daniel, many of us survivors often have exceptional abilities given to us by God Himself. Our abusers’ intent was often to manipulate and use those abilities for their own purposes. But in our healing, let us use them, like Daniel, for God— not for the Enemy!...

This man Daniel, whom the king named Belteshazzar, has exceptional ability and is filled with divine knowledge and understanding. He can interpret dreams, explain riddles, and solve difficult problems. Call for Daniel, and he will tell you what the writing means.

DANIEL 5: 12 NLT

Through our testimony, and through our faithful response to our suffering, we can show others the Goodness of God!... We can tell the whole world about how we were “CALLED OUT OF DARKNESS!” in a very real way…
And you are living stones that God is building into his spiritual temple…. As a result, you can show others the goodness of God, for he called you out of the darkness into his wonderful light.

1PETER 2:5-9 NLT

The Father needs us to understand, as survivors, that we are the ones best equipped and most motivated to pour out our hearts to Him on behalf of those children (and adult survivors) who are still trapped in situations of darkness, dissociation, and spiritual and psychological imprisonment.

We need to pray for those still suffering…

And what should our prayers be for those other sufferers? God tells us…

“Holy Father, preserve by Your power those whom You have entrusted to Me; so that they may be one, as We are. While I was with them, I preserved by Your power those whom You entrusted to Me. I have guarded them, and not one of them is lost, except the son of perdition, so that the Scripture might be verified. But I am now coming to You; and I declare these facts in the world, so that they may have My own joy perfected in themselves. I have delivered Your message to them; and the world has hated them, because they are not of the world, as also I am not of the world. I do not pray that You should remove them from the world; but that You should preserve them from the wicked.”

JOHN 17:11-19 FENTON

WITH A SLING AND A STONE: OUR STORIES ARE OUR STONES

Early on in the process of my healing, the Father told me that He wants me to tell my story… He told me that my story is my “stone”…

God led me early in November to 1 Samuel, Chapter 17 which contains words of encouragement about David defeating Goliath.

“Thy servant smote both the lion and the bear,” David says about himself as a statement of confidence about what he has ALREADY accomplished. He is trying to convince Saul that he can handle this “Giant.”

Then, in verse 49-50 of Chapter 17, it says:

And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slung it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead…

1 SAMUEL 17:49-50 JAFFE

And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came, and drew nigh to meet David, that David hastened, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine. And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.
So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David. Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they fled.

1 SAMUEL 17:48-51 KJV

God put it on my heart that my “stone” is my story, and that it is with me at all times, just as David’s “bag” was, which carried his powerful stone that appeared so humble and useless at first to the giant…

He told me that I have a stone to wield, and He has plans for me to wield it in the proper way, at the proper time. God was communicating to me that it was all about the proper timing too—just as in the case of David’s defeat of Goliath, and the case of the death blow which Samson delivered to the same Philistines at a different moment of spiritual history…

Then Samson prayed to the Lord, “Sovereign Lord, remember me again. O God, please strengthen me just one more time. With one blow let me pay back the Philistines for the loss of my two eyes.” Then Samson put his hands on the two center pillars that held up the temple. Pushing against them with both hands, he prayed, “Let me die with the Philistines.” And the temple crashed down on the Philistine rulers and all the people. So he killed more people when he died than he had during his entire lifetime.

JUDGES 16: 28-30 NLT

God is telling me that NOW is the proper time to get this message out to the world; and that our testimonies, in combination with the blood of the Lamb, are the powerful tools He will use to help to bring about Satan’s downfall…

And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony…

REVELATION 12: 11a NKJV
PART TWO -
Prepare the Bride /
Remove the Veil

AWAKENING THE BODY OF CHRIST IN THESE END TIMES

And he will swallow up on this mountain the covering that is cast over all peoples, the veil that is spread over all nations. He will swallow up death forever; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from all faces, and the reproach of his people he will take away from all the earth…

ISAIAH 25:7-8 ESV
CHAPTER SIX:
“Blow the Trumpet in Zion!”

GOD HAS COMMANDED ME TO SOUND THE ALARM

“Blow the Trumpet in Zion!
Arouse My Holy Mountain!
Let all tremble who dwell in the land:
For the day of the LORD marches on, --it comes near!—
A day of thick darkness…”

JOEL 2:1-3 FENTON

“For the House of Israel will not again degrade My HOLY NAME: they and their kings, by their whoredoms, and the carcases of their kings ewhen dead; by placing their threshold by My threshold, and their doors by My doors, with only a wall between Me and them;--- by which they degraded My HOLY NAME, by the depravities which they practiced,--therefore I consumed them in my anger. Now let them remove far from Me their fornications, and the carcases of their kings, and I will stay amongst them for ever.

“You, Son of Adam, inform the House of Israel about this Temple, and let them be ashamed of their vices, and let them restore its beauties…”

EZEKIEL 43:7-10 FENTON

The Father told me He needs me to convey a sense of URGENCY… that He needs me to tell others that we need to beg God to end this Wickedness…

…that we need to fall on our knees and weep… that we need to fast and cry, and ‘tear our robes’… that we need to ‘beseech the King to redress the wickedness, and the conspiracy…’

THE TERRITORY OF WICKEDNESS
They shall be called the Territory of Wickedness, And the people against whom the Lord will have indignation forever.

MALACHI 1:4b NKJV

Then Esther again spoke to the King, and fell at his feet, and wept, and besought him to redress the wickedness of Haman, the Agagite, and the conspiracy he had contrived against the Jews.

ESTHER 8:3 JAFFE

“For how can I bear to see the misery that will find my People? And how can I endure to look on the destruction of my relatives?”

ESTHER 8:6 JAFFE

God has a name for Biblical Idolatry. He calls it “wickedness” …

…because it is.

(Trust me on that…)

And He refers to the earthly kingdoms, places, and arenas in which such practices are conducted as the “Territory of Wickedness.”

The Father kept leading me early on in my healing process to the story of Esther as well. I could relate to Esther as I read the story because she was someone who was selected based on her superficial characteristics (in her case, her beauty) by an idolatrous King to serve him. I was, as a child, also “selected” by my abusers, who were also engaging in Biblical Idolatry. And I was selected for their purposes, not for my own good, much as was Esther. And, like Esther, I was trapped in a situation which was not of my own doing, and over which I had very little, if any, control. But also, like Esther, I have chosen to rely on God, to cry out to God for help, to redress the wickedness which I have been confronted by…

Esther’s motivation in “redressing the wickedness” is that she cannot bear to think about what may happen to her people if they were to fall victim to the conspiracy of wickedness which was being implemented against them. She knew what kinds of wickedness would befall them, and she could not bear the thought of it…

If you are reading this book, you are likely either a survivor of ritual abuse, and/or you are a Christian or perhaps a leader within the Body of Christ. You have likely already understood the world through the Biblical lens of spiritual warfare— either through theology or through your own life experiences, and most likely through both. And if you are still engaged at this point in the process, it is likely because you are someone who wants to be empowered to make a huge impact for God in these end times.

And as such people, don’t we all know, just as did Esther, of the wickedness which has befallen and will continue to befall our people?

Let’s ask ourselves: ‘Don’t we know?’
Don’t we see its evidence all around us?

And if so, what of our children? What of our tribes, and peoples? What of our families? Do we not know— are we not aware?— more than is anyone that the Devil and his schemes are extremely real?! If we do not yet know this, then shame on us, for we have not spent nearly enough time either in God’s Word or in the real world….

But you must remember, beloved, the predictions of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ. They said to you, “In the last time there will be scoffers, following their own ungodly passions.” It is these who cause divisions, worldly people, devoid of the Spirit.

JUDE 1:17-19 NLT

PREACH TO MY PEOPLE ISRAEL

The Father has told me He wants me to speak to specific audiences in specific ways…

He wants me to preach…

(… which, for most of my life, was just about the VERY LAST THING I ever thought I would be doing!)

Amos, however, answered and said to Amaziah, "I was not a Preacher, nor the Pupil of a Preacher,— but a herdsman, and gatherer of wild figs…

AMOS 7:14 JAFFE

I was no herdsman either— or a gatherer of wild figs. But I certainly did not see myself as a preacher of a prophet of God Almighty.

But it is not my choice. It is His choice for my life which compels me. And I willingly, gratefully surrender to whatever His purpose and will for my life may be, for whatever duration I have remaining housed within this earthly body.

And what the Father has told me is that He wants me to speak to the Body of Christ… to His Church… to His Bride… in order to help wake them up… to prepare them for His return…

He wants me to preach to His people…

But the EVER-LIVING took me from the flocks, and the LIFE said to me, “Go! preach to My People Israel!”

AMOS 7:15 FENTON

But since we know this to be true, and since we know that we are empowered and commissioned by the LORD to speak the truth, in love, to all… do you see where I am going with this?

But let me not be the voice of rebuke, but rather leave that to the Father:

Put on the complete armour of God, so that you may be able to stand against the tactics of the Devil. Because our fight is not against blood and flesh; but against the sovereignties, against the powers, against the commanders of the darkness of this world,
against the spirits of wickedness in the heavens.

(Note who it is that God says we are really fighting—namely, “the spirits of wickedness…”)

For the weapons of our campaign are not corporeal: but powers from God, for the purpose of destroying fortresses; defeating opponents, and every pride exalting itself against the knowledge of God; and subduing every thought to the discipline of the Messiah…

God’s Word has told us much about these times that we find ourselves in throughout His Word. Much that we need to pay attention to…we need to start understanding, if we do not already as Christians, that these prophecies are now in the time of their fulfillment…

He told me He wanted me to speak with people face to face. That is why I started this ministry, in order to meet with pastors, leaders, counselors, other Christians, and survivors. The Father told me to use my story to equip them and train them for battle and to inform them of the specific, current tactics of the Enemy.

“Having a great deal to communicate to you, I have decided to do so not by paper and ink; but I hope to come to you, and speak by word of mouth.”

“Having many things to write to you, I did not wish to do so with paper and ink; but I hope to come to you and speak face to face, that our joy may be full.”

DEFEND THE FAITH THAT GOD HAS ENTRUSTED TO YOU

Because of the multitude of harlotries of the seductive harlot,
The mistress of sorceries,
Who sells nations through her harlotries,
And families through her sorceries….
The gates of your land are wide open for your enemies…

…But terror will come on the earth and the sea, for the devil has come down to you in great anger, knowing that he has little time.

The Devil knows that he has “little time.” And so, he has come down to us in great anger…Biblically idolatrous SRA practices, such as what happened to me, are a reflection of that fact.
The Father told me He needs me to wake up leaders within the Body of Christ, and to urge them to… “defend the faith that God has entrusted to you…”

And who are we to defend against?

Primarily, according to Jude, we are to defend the faith against the infiltration and influence of Biblical Idolatry—otherwise known as Gnosticism.

We are warned throughout the Old Testament of the need to defend the faith God has given us against the schemes, wickedness, and corruptions of the practitioners of Biblical Idolatry. The New Testament continues these warnings. An example can be found in the letter of Jude which God led me to multiple times through this process. What I realized in reading it was that, in fact, the entire letter of Jude represents an urging of the young church to defend itself against the already existing attempts of the Gnostic “Christian” heretics.

Dear friends, I had been eagerly planning to write to you about the salvation we all share. But now I find that I must write about something else, urging you to defend the faith that God has entrusted once for all time to his holy people. I say this because some ungodly people have wormed their way into your churches, saying that God’s marvelous grace allows us to live immoral lives. The condemnation of such people was recorded long ago, for they have denied our only Master and Lord, Jesus Christ.

JUDE 1:3-4 NLT

You see, we as contemporary, Biblical Christians, need to understand Gnosticism for what it is and always has been. Gnosticism was a pre-Christian belief system based on the philosophy called “Manichean Dualism,”xxxvii that is, the belief in “two Gods.” Gnostics believe that Yahweh, who they call “Adonai,” or the “Demi-Urge,” is a ‘lesser’ God who has imprisoned our spirits in the evil realm of matter and has burdened us with unnecessary rules. They believe that their “God,” whose name is Lucifer, is the more powerful of their “two Gods.” To Gnostics, Lucifer is understood to be the “Light-Bearer,” the one who offers the light of “Knowledge,” and who is thus the ‘hero’ in the spiritual equation. To the Gnostic, the entire Biblical narrative gets turned upside down and inverted, starting at the beginning. Gnosticism takes the Christian understanding, for example, of the temptation of Eve by the Serpent in the Garden, and inverts it, asserting that it is an illustration of Yahweh (Adonai)’s ‘oppression’ that He has forbidden Adam and Eve to partake of the fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil. And that the Serpent (stand-in for Lucifer, to both Christians and Gnostics alike) is the only one offering the choice of ‘Freedom’ to humankind…

The belief system which comprises Gnosticism traces all the way back to King Nimrod and to Babylon. King Nimrod, immediately subsequent to the Flood, openly rebelled against God and established Gnosticism as the ‘state religion’ of his empire, Babylon. Gnosticism’s development traces a path which runs through the ‘Mystery Religions’ of Egypt, the teachings of Jewish mysticism as contained within the Kabbala, and through Zoroastrian
dualism. It runs through pagan traditions across the world including, particularly, the Druidic tradition of the Celtic Kingdom of Scotland which existed during the Middle Ages. The same path meanders through Jesuit teachings, Islamic mysticism and the esoteric teachings of Shi’a Islam,xxxviii and through Vedic sex magic. It runs through the human sacrifice practices of some of the indigenous peoples of the Americas,xxxix through modern Paganism, Wicca, and through all of the Occult teachings of the New Age movement. The same path runs through Voodoo, Santeria, and other dark practices of Africa, the Caribbean, and Latin America.xl The most obviously heinous of these teachings and practices are contained in the religious traditions which today self-identify as “Luciferianism” and “Satanism.” (Although their adherents may quibble endlessly about the difference, Luciferianism and Satanism are basically the same thing, differing only in some specific beliefs and practices.) But what most people, either God-fearing or not, don’t realize is that at the heart of all these dark practices and teachings, at their highest level, is the beast called Gnosticism…

… the same, identical “Gnosticism” which was initially established upon the earth by Nimrod…

… the same, identical Gnosticism which Jude, and many other writers, railed about, and warned the early church that it was being infiltrated by…

… the same, identical Gnosticism which has donned the guises of Rosicrucianism, Freemasonry, and the like, over the centuries in order to establish its credibility within the context of “polite society” …

… the same Gnosticism which engages in the kind of generational sadistic ritual abuse which my own parents inflicted upon me.

THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL, AND THE IDOLIZATION OF FREE WILL

Along the path of my healing, the LORD kept speaking to me each and every day. One day He led me to Genesis and put it on my heart to read thoroughly through the account of the Garden and of the Fall. I became absolutely fascinated and enamored with the beautiful, simple story. I began to see in it deep meanings on many levels. And I began to ask myself the question: ‘What exactly is this “Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil” thing all about, anyway?’

God showed me much about the Tree of Life, and the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil. He helped me understand how vitally connected these two supernatural Sources are. He led me also to the Book of Revelation, Chapter 22, and helped me understand there that the Tree of Life is central to spiritual history. He helped me understand what it is, as well…

It is a metaphysical “Tree.”

We, as Believers, will drink from its waters for Eternity. We will eat from its leaves; the
leaves are “for the healing… of the nations,” it says…

… the Tree of Life is our end point, as Believers…

… it was also our beginning point.

He showed me in Genesis 2:9 how He created the Tree of Life, and His intention was for us to eat of it… He also created the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil, because it was required by the inherent needs of the structure of Creation…

It was required in order that there be Free Will; in order that His children’s choices to seek Relationship with Him would have Meaning.

He helped me understand that the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil… IS… Free Will…

And He warned us against “eating of it”— that is, against making our own Free Will our primary source of nourishment; our spiritual food…

It is not that He did not want us to be able to make choices. On the contrary, there had to be the ability to make choices in order, again, for relationship with Him to have meaning. What He did not want us to do was to…

...idolize our own Free Will.

He warned us because He knew that it would Corrupt us; He knew that He only could hold that Knowledge (of Good AND Evil) inside of Himself, and remain Holy; we were never meant to hold that “Knowledge of Good and Evil” inside of us; but He had to allow us, His children, to make that Choice…

   For a succinct synopsis of the tenets of Gnosticism, look to the famous Luciferian guru Aleister Crowley, and his “Law of Thelema,” which states: "Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law."

We can see this same thinking at work in the practitioners of Biblical Idolatry throughout the Old Testament.

   …you have turned Justice to bitterness, and the fruit of Righteousness into worm-wood! You delighters in delusive things, who say “Have we not obtained our horns by our own might?” …

   AMOS 6:12-14 FENTON

In Chapter One of the story of Esther, we can observe the sinful, deceptive and coercive way in which King Khushrush and his men wanted to force Vashti into a coercive kind of submission which was not righteous. We see from the Bible’s description of the goings-on within the Palace of this Biblical Idolater that Crowley’s “Law of Thelema” was the rule of the day even then:

   And this was the rule of the feast,— there was no control,— for so the King had ordered
to the Steward of his Palace, that every one should do as he wished.

ESTHER 1:8 FENTON

This idolization of the capacity of Free Will by Satan and by his followers is ironic because Free Will in itself is a gift from our Creator.

The stark contrast between the proper, godly relationship to our own Free Will and the improper relationship of Idolatry of one’s own Free Will in a stance of rebellion against God can be seen in the difference in attitude between Jesus Christ and Lucifer.

Jesus Christ, as our example, in preparing to go to the Cross, says to the Father:

“Not my will, but Thine, be done…”

Lucifer, on the other hand, says…

“Not thy will, but MY will, be done…”

And this is our basic choice too, isn’t it, in our relationship with God?

MY Will?

…or…

THY Will?

That is the fundamental difference of heart…

… just as does its ‘God’ (Lucifer), and the religion of Gnosticism, seek after the indulgence of the Free Will and celebrates the act of ‘eating of the fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil.’ It has as its primary tenet the concept of ‘infinite grace’— meaning that by intentionally indulging in excesses of sin, one is ‘proving’ God’s grace by pushing it to its furthest limits… Really, it is about, for them not so much ‘proving God’s grace’ in the sense that we as Christians might understand that— it is more accurately about mocking Yahweh through attempting to throw Yahweh’s own statements and promises back in His face.

Gnostics, like my parents, often belong to “Christian” churches, and do “Christian”-type things, such as feeding the homeless and singing in the church choir. In their religion, it is important to ‘balance’ the aspects of Evil and Good in one’s life. It is a religion of Dualism, whose adherents seek ‘Gnosis,’ or the establishment of one’s own ‘godhood.’

One thing that is important for us to understand about the Gnostic belief system as Christians is that it is based on a complete and radical misunderstanding of the nature of God. (And in that, we may have empathy for its adherents— as which one of us can say that we have never misunderstood God’s nature?) Indeed, the Father knows this, and I believe it is the reason for His tremendous patience with the practitioners of this heinous idolatry.

God fully allows all His children, His created beings, to exercise their Free Will and to make choices, though. If this condition were not met, the universe would cease to exist…

But yet it grieves him, that His…
It grieves Him that they have made the choice of Evil... the choice of Disobedience... the choice of Separation from Him... It grieves Him!....

That is the nature of God’s Burden: to have to hold that Knowledge of Good and Evil inside of Himself...

This very work is in fact the work that He has done upon the Cross.

In the person of Jesus Christ, He took into His Wounding the pain of the Victim (the victim of the actions of those who choose Evil), as well as the sin of the Victimizer! ... That is why, through Jesus, even the most heinous sinner has the opportunity to choose to receive the free gift of Salvation... But he or she still must choose... Choosing means inviting Jesus truly into the heart... He stands at the Door, waiting; He stands there, waiting for every soul... But He knows ahead of time who will make what choices because He exists outside of Time as we know it. That is, His existence is outside of, and hyper-dimensionally larger than, our entire space-time continuum.

(And if we stop to consider this fact, it becomes even more clear why His insertion of Himself into our world— into our very ‘space-time continuum’— is such an amazing act of self-sacrifice, humility, and perfect Love...)

God the Father is our perfect, divine Parent... And can you imagine the pain of that as a parent?— knowing ‘ahead of time’ (really, ‘outside of Time’...)) all the free-will choices that your beloved children are going to make over the course of their entire lives? And knowing that many of those children, even when given the opportunity and information and guidance and assistance to make the right choice, are still going to make the wrong choices? And that those wrong choices are going to result for many of your children a separation from you for all of Eternity? What a deep pain!! What a deep, deep pain within God’s heart!— we can’t even imagine!!

God’s Wound is grievous...

... and it started with a Choice; it started with Freedom given to us by our Creator, out of Love...

He knew that He had to allow true freedom of choice into the equation in creating Man. And He knew that He took an enormous risk in doing so. Yet that risk was worth it, because there would be absolutely no meaning to any relationship with God for any of us were it not for that very freedom which He bestowed upon us. There would be no opportunity for us to know Him without the provision of Free Will.

Spiritual history tells us that in the Garden there were two trees... We were instructed to “eat not” of one of them... He had good reason to tell us that... As a loving parent, He sought to protect us... He sought to keep us from harm... to keep us from Death... to keep
us from Corruption…
He has always wanted to protect our Innocence…
We choose to allow our Innocence to be Corrupted…
(Well, some of us at least, get to make that choice; others have that choice made for them, unfortunately, and often at a very young age…)
Or, we choose to allow God to clothe us in His righteousness… so that our Innocence may be restored… so that Corruption may be vanquished from our souls through the Blood of Jesus…
We choose which Tree: to “eat of the fruit of the …”
TREE OF LIFE?…
…or…
TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL?
From the Nephilim (the Fallen Ones; the “N’Twa-Bhi,” or “Na Tuatha Bhi,”xliv as I knew them— which translates to the “Good Beings” in primitive Irish) through Nimrod; through Babylon; through Egypt and its Mystery Religions; through the Molech-worship, and Baal-worship of the fallen Israelites (the Canaanites, the Moabites, the Amorites, the Benjamites, etc.); through the Gnostic heresy; through the pagan sorcery practices which had spread across the earth; through the Celtic Kingdom of Scotland, and through the Templars; through the Bloodlines…; through the generational practices of the bloodline families…; through the all-out warfare in which we find ourselves engaged today… through all of this lineage of idolatry, the Choice which has been made by many, many of God’s children has been to…
…turn back to the iniquities of their forefathers…
JEREMIAH 11:10 FENTON
Again and again God’s children have sought to eat from the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil.
He showed me in Jeremiah 10:25 that He will … “pour out [His] fury upon… the families that call not on [His] name [THE BLOODLINE FAMILIES]; for they have eaten up Jacob, and devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.”
He showed me in Jeremiah 10:15 that “in the time of their Visitation, they shall perish…”
The Father wants me to make clear that the time of that Visitation is now; it is commencing RIGHT NOW!!…
Our heavenly Father showed me, through His Spirit dwelling in me, that there has indeed been…
a conspiracy found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem…

JEREMIAH 11:9

We find in this day and age that in fact Jerusalem is at the very center of this conspiracy…

It is the locus from which ritual abuse is coordinated, conducted, and disseminated worldwide.

He showed me in Revelation 22:15 what the primary characteristics of the group of people who are excluded from the right to eat of the Tree of Life are. They are…

“…dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie…”

REVELATION 22:15 KJV

And what are the primary characteristics of the Gnostic?

They engage (literally) in bestiality; they have sex with dogs, and they behave like dogs… They engage in sorcery; they summon demons and enter into contractual relationship with them; this can be said of the African witch doctor and the British royal family’s high-level SRA practitioners alike… it could be said of Nimrod; it could be said of Joash, the father of Gideon, until he repent of those practices; it could be said of Ammon, and Manasseh, and Ahaz, and many, many others of the ‘Kings of Israel’ whose stories are relayed to us in the Bible. It is indicated as a practice of the disobedient Israelites, as well as of all of the peoples who surrounded them, throughout the Old and New Testaments.

Practitioners of Biblical Idolatry are, literally, “whoremongers” … They are those that “give the boy for a harlot” … they are those that engage in human sexual trafficking, and pedophilia, and all kinds of perversion and sexual cruelty.

They are idolaters… in the deepest sense… they are openly rebellers against God… they are those who “pass their children through the fire to Molech…,” and who continue to do exactly that to this day…

And they love to lie! They love Deceit!... It is their ‘modus operandi,’ their “native language”, just as it is for their father, the Devil…

But He also showed me in the book of Revelation, Chapter 22, that there is…

a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb… and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. And there shall be no more curse, but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and His servants shall serve him…

And He showed me that…

Blessed are they that do His commandments, that they may have right… to the tree of life…

And to do the commandments of God the Father (God Without, or Outside of us…) means
to do them thoroughly, in one’s heart; to allow the completion of those laws of God through the work of Jesus Christ (God With/Among Us) on the Cross; and through the Intercession of God’s Holy Spirit (God Within Us) in our hearts. It means to cleave to God and to His Righteousness in one’s spirit. That ‘right’ is earned for us in the self-sacrificial work of the Lamb.

But will we choose to yoke ourselves to Him? — to allow Him to clothe us in His righteousness?

I know, for one, that that is what I choose. I refuse to let the Enemy have any more victories in my life.

I refuse!

WE HAVE BEEN SUBJECT TO THE LORD’S DISCIPLINE…

“I struck you … yet you did not turn to me,” declares the LORD.

“‘You looked for much, and behold, it came to little. And when you brought it home, I blew it away.”

HAGGAI 2:19 ESV

HAGGAI 1:9 ESV

And I think a large part of the reason that we have been subjected to the Lord’s discipline is that we have left the house of God lying in ruins…

“Why?” declares the LORD of hosts. “Because of my house that lies in ruins, while each of you busies himself with his own house.”

HAGGAI 1:9 ESV

“Is it a time for you yourselves to dwell in your paneled houses, while this house lies in ruins?”

HAGGAI 1:4 ESV

And exactly what is it that has caused the condition of the house of God lying in ruins?

Let us hear from Jude again, on this subject…

I found it necessary to write appealing to you to contend for the faith that was once for all delivered to the saints. For certain people have crept in unnoticed who long ago were designated for this condemnation, ungodly people, who pervert the grace of our God into sensuality and deny our only Master and Lord, Jesus Christ.

JUDE 1:3-4 ESV
These are hidden reefs at your love feasts, as they feast with you without fear, shepherds feeding themselves; waterless clouds, swept along by winds; fruitless trees in late autumn, twice dead, uprooted; wild waves of the sea, casting up the foam of their own shame; wandering stars, for whom the gloom of utter darkness has been reserved forever.

JUDE 1:12-13 ESV

It was also about these that Enoch, the seventh from Adam, prophesied, saying, “Behold, the Lord comes with ten thousands of his holy ones, to execute judgment on all and to convict all the ungodly of all their deeds of ungodliness that they have committed in such an ungodly way, and of all the harsh things that ungodly sinners have spoken against him.” These are grumblers, malcontents, following their own sinful desires; they are loud-mouthed boasters, showing favoritism to gain advantage.

JUDE 1:14-16 ESV

Woe to them! For they walked in the way of Cain and abandoned themselves for the sake of gain to Balaam's error.

JUDE 1:11 ESV

But you must remember, beloved, the predictions of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ. They said to you, “In the last time there will be scoffers, following their own ungodly passions.” It is these who cause divisions, worldly people, devoid of the Spirit.

JUDE 1:17-19 ESV

We must identify that the Gnostics ARE “the people who crept in unnoticed long ago… perverting the grace of God into sensuality and denying our Lord Jesus Christ…” The two attributes of these ‘people who crept in long ago’ which are identified by Jude are that they 1) ‘pervert the grace of God’; and 2) that they ‘deny our Lord Jesus Christ.’ These very two aims are also in fact the two central tenets of Gnosticism: 1) to exploit the grace of God by intentional and radical engagement in sin; and 2) to deny the divinity of Jesus Christ. “Gnosticism,” we must realize as a church, IS high-level “Satanism” (actually, by their own definition, “Luciferianism”).

And what is it that Jude says that ‘these people’ have done? They have “crept in unnoticed…” It is in fact this very clever, ingeniously deceptive and cumulatively progressive infiltration of God’s house by the Gnostic-Luciferian campaign which began “long ago,” even in relation to the days of Jude’s writing and the early church, which God Himself is identifying as the primary mechanism of the Enemy’s long-term strategy. Jude identifies this as having happened “long ago.” The “error of Baalim” has been a trap since the beginning.
ON THE MEANING OF THE WORD ‘IDOLATRY’

God wants me to correct our misunderstanding of what is meant by the word ‘idolatry’…

The Father wants me to inform leaders and help them understand the deep and consistent connections between scripture, spiritual history, and the life experiences of people like me and other SRA survivors which reflect, more than anything, our current situation.

“Idolatry” has taken on the connotation within contemporary Christianity of ‘any activity which replaces God in importance in our lives.’ And while this is absolutely true on a very general level, often that is the ONLY meaning we as Christians tend to draw from the word “idolatry…”

The very continuing existence of the same heinous idolatrous practices discussed Biblically on into the present day should motivate us to try to understand what is actually meant by the word “idolatry.” What we must understand is that when the Bible talks about “idolatry” in the context of pagan practices is that this word has very specific meanings. Throughout both the Old and New Testaments, the word “idolatry” is not only used in the general sense, but is also used consistently, and primarily, to refer to a group of very specific religious practices which God hated. That group of religious practices is the same group of heinous witchcraft and sorcery practices which are still engaged in today. Biblical “idolatry” includes practices such as “passing one’s child through the fire to Molech…” [something mentioned over 15 times in the Bible].

However every nation continued to make gods of its own [“IDOLS”], and put them in the shrines on the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in the cities where they dwelt. The men of Babylon made Succoth Benoth, the men of Cuth made Nergal, the men of Hamath made Ashima, and the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak; and the Sepharvites burned their children in fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech, the gods of Sepharvaim. So they feared the Lord, and from every class they appointed for themselves priests of the high places, who sacrificed for them in the shrines of the high places. They feared the Lord, yet served their own gods— according to the rituals of the nations from among whom they were carried away. To this day they continue practicing the former rituals…

2 KINGS 17:29-34 NKJV

What we have done— or rather, I would assert, what Satan has accomplished in our midst unbeknownst to us— is to focus on the “Idol” and to thus miss the bigger context of what was entailed in the “Idolatry…” We can see in this passage which the LORD led me to during this process that the “idols” were despised by God BECAUSE they were always
utilized by the idolaters in the context of Luciferian ritual practice— that is to say, in the context of Biblical Idolatry.

This has been an incredibly clever and subtle trick of the Enemy! By getting God’s church to focus on the meaning of the word “idol” only (that is, a thing which is the object of one’s affection and worship other than God), the Enemy has caused the Church to lose all understanding of the context of exactly what that “idol” object (statue) was utilized for…

Hence, we find ourselves in our current predicament that even within the Church I cannot share my story without facing the uphill challenge of the world’s skepticism that things like what happened to me EVEN EXIST!! I cannot open my mouth even in the context of God’s Church about my experiences without facing incredulity and the extreme discomfort which comes with highly stigmatized subject matter from others. And those others are supposed to be my brothers and sisters in Christ! Yet often if and when I feel comfortable enough to open up to these brothers and sisters of mine, they react with total shock, and often, ironically, end up disengaging from relationship with me rather than loving me and showing the Christian, brotherly support which I desperately need…

What an accomplished work of the Devil, that he has been able very successfully to put blinders on the eyes of Christ’s church to his most centrally important strategy leading up to these end times!

Another very subtle aspect of this scheme of the Devil to deceive God’s church resides in the conflation of two ideas within the collective mind of the contemporary church, ideas which in actuality are Biblically completely separate, although loosely related. We have been tricked into conflating the ideas of, on the one hand, “friendship with the world,” and on the other hand, “idolatry.”

In the letter of James we see an important idea emphasized, namely that “friendship with the world is enmity with God.” This is a re-utterance of that centrally important teaching of Jesus found in the pages of both Luke 16 and Matthew 6.

> Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God. Or do you think that the Scripture says in vain, “The Spirit who dwells in us yearns jealously?”

> JAMES 4: 4-5 NKJV

> “No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.”

> LUKE 16:13 KJV

What the Enemy has done has been to accomplish a very subtle, two-step process. Firstly, he patiently waited and observed as the Holy Spirit sewed into the collective mind of Christianity, over history, the (true) notion that God is a jealous God, and that He wants us to be wholly devoted to Him (which is of course, also true Biblically). Once these
understandings had been birthed by the Holy Spirit, had grown and had been established (re-established, in actuality) within the maturing Body of Christ subsequent to the Protestant Reformation, that cunning Serpent, the Devil saw his opportunity. Always mixing falsehood WITH truth, as is his way, that ancient Serpent then began to cause to be sewn via the hands of his human servants his seed of confusion. His goal in this case was to obfuscate the Biblical truths of idolatry and thus to remove from the church the ability to recognize the continuous development of that which represents his primary strategy into the present day. He has done this very effectively. And one important way he accomplished this goal was to create in the Christian mind a false link between the notions of “friendship with the world,” and of “idolatry.”

He has successfully created in the contemporary Christian mind the sense that because “friendship with the world” on our part is something that produces jealousy in God, and because “idolatry” also produces jealousy in God, they must be the same thing.

What is completely lost upon the mind of the average Christian as a result is the entire Biblical context of what idolatry actually involved, and still involves today.

A ‘SYNCRETIC’ TRADITION

The Luciferians are very proud of what they call the ‘syncretism’ of their rich traditions. Their belief is that because many of the same esoteric beliefs and practices have existed across many nations and cultures, this ‘syncretism’ of tradition automatically lends credibility and validity, even ‘Truth,’ to the beliefs and practices themselves.

In other words: ‘Everybody’s doing it, so it must be right!’…

Well, you and I as Christians need to know that fancy words like ‘syncretism’ are really just Satan’s high-gloss way of describing what Jesus calls ‘the wide road.’ And Jesus also tells us where it is that that ‘wide, syncretic road’ is leading us:

“Enter through the narrow gate. For wide is the gate and broad is the road that leads to destruction, and many enter through it. But small is the gate and narrow the road that leads to life, and only a few find it.”

MATTHEW 7:13 NIV

But we may wonder, just how widespread was Biblical Idolatry?

Biblical Idolatry existed from the beginning of Spiritual History. God refers to it specifically throughout the Bible from Genesis to Revelation. The LORD YHVH has been fighting Biblical Idolatry across a wide expanse of human history.

God has also been fighting Biblical Idolatry across a wide geographical expanse. These abominations have occurred ‘across the nations…’

In the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah, Ahaz the son of Jotham, king of Judah, began to reign. Ahaz was twenty years old when he became king, and he reigned
sixteen years in Jerusalem; and he did not do what was right in the sight of the LORD his God, as his father David had done. But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel; indeed he made his son pass through the fire, according to the abominations of the nations whom the LORD had cast out from before the children of Israel. And he sacrificed and burned incense on the high places, on the hills, and under every green tree.

2 KINGS 16:1-4

Biblical Idolatry involved nearly identical practices which were engaged in across multiple nations and peoples...

... thus, often the specific local names for the idol being worshipped were different… “Molech” and “Baal” are the most commonly mentioned in the Bible.

And they built the high places [for worship] of Baal in the Valley of Ben-hinnom [son of Hinnom] to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire [in worship also of and] to Molech— which I did not command them, nor did it come into My mind or heart that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin.

JEREMIAH 32:35 AMPC

WHAT DOES BIBLICAL IDOLATRY INVOLVE?

• The systematic, ritualized torture of children
• Pedophilic sodomy
• The ritual sacrificing (murder) of children
• The ritual sacrificing of both mother and unborn child simultaneously
• The intentional religious practice of engaging in extreme forms of sin (as an act of transgression against God)
  • The incorporation of bestiality into sexual magic practices
  • The incorporation of animal sacrifice into ritual practices
• Generational practices (ritual torture, and sacrifice, of one’s own children)
  • The practicing of sorcery and witchcraft (ritual invocation of demonic entities with the intent of entering into contractual covenant with them in order to obtain specific outcomes from them)
  • The eating of human flesh (cannibalism)
• The drinking of human blood
• The practice of ceremonies in specific locations [typically either in ‘high places,’ or specified outdoor ‘groves’; or within the sanctuaries of God, in order to defile them]
• The intentional infiltration of the religious institution of Judaism (e.g., Pharisees;
AND WHAT MAKES UP THE SATANIC RITUAL ABUSE PRACTICES OF GNOSTIC LUCIFERIANS TODAY?

• The systematic, **ritualized torture of children**
• **Pedophilic sodomy**
• The **ritual sacrificing (murder) of children**
• The **ritual sacrificing of both mother and unborn child simultaneously**
• The **intentional** religious practice of engaging in **extreme** forms of **sin** (as an act of transgression against God)
• The incorporation of **bestiality** into sexual magic practices
• The incorporation of **animal sacrifice** into ritual practices
• **Generational practices** (ritual torture, and sacrifice, of one’s own children)
  • The practicing of **sorcery and witchcraft** (ritual invocation of demonic entities with the intent of entering into contractual covenant with them in order to obtain specific outcomes from them)
• The eating of human flesh (**cannibalism**)
• **The drinking of human blood**
• **The practice of ceremonies in specific locations** [typically either in ‘high places,’ or specified outdoor ‘groves’; or within the sanctuaries of God, in order to defile them]
• **The intentional infiltration of the religious institution** of Christianity (e.g., the False Christian churches, etc.)
  
  “To this day they continue practicing the former rituals…”

2 KINGS 17:34 NKJV

SLAYING THE CHILDREN IN THE VALLEYS…

Biblical Idolatry consistently involves the ritual sacrificing of children, particularly of one’s own children—whether that sacrifice is a literal blood sacrifice ending in physical death, or is a sacrifice of the child’s soul such as what occurs in contemporary generational SRA/DID practices.

And Josiah defiled Topheth, which is in the Valley of Ben-hinnom [son of Hinnom], that no man might ever burn there his son or daughter as an offering to Molech.

2 KINGS 23:10 AMPC

“But come here,
You sons of the sorceress,
You offspring of the adulterer and the harlot!
Whom do you ridicule?
Against whom do you make a wide mouth
And stick out the tongue?
Are you not children of transgression,
Offspring of falsehood,
Inflaming yourselves with gods under every green tree,
Slaying the children in the valleys,
Under the clefts of the rocks?
Among the smooth stones of the stream
Is your portion;
They, they, are your lot!
Even to them you have poured a drink offering,
You have offered a grain offering.
Should I receive comfort in these?”

ISAIAH 57: 3-6 FENTON

“And they have built the high places of Topheth, which is in the Valley of Ben-hinnom [son of Hinnom], to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire [in honor of Molech, the fire god]— which I did not command, nor did it come into My mind or heart.”

JEREMIAH 7:31 AMPC

“That they have committed adultery, and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery, and have also caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through the fire, to devour them.

Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have profaned my sabbaths.

For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house.”

EZEKIEL 23:37-39 KJV

TO PASS THROUGH THE FIRE...

Biblical Idolatry (Gnosticism) consistently involves the systematic torture of children (on a metaphorical level, the process of being “passed through the fire”), which may or may not result in the physical death of the child.

“You shall not give any of your children to pass through the fire and sacrifice them to Molech [the fire god], nor shall you profane the name of your God [by giving it to false gods]. I am the Lord.”

LEVITICUS 18:21 AMPC

But the “passing of children through the fire” is (and always has been) a literal description of one particular practice of ritual magic. I witnessed myself on at least one occasion in the
early 1980’s a ritual ceremony in which a child was burned alive while being suspended over a large fire.

God wants me to point out that the “passing of children through the fire” is also linked to the other practices of idolatry, such as sorcery, divination, witchcraft, and other such practices.

And he made his son pass through the fire and burned him as an offering [to Molech]; he practiced soothsaying and augury, and dealt with mediums and wizards! He did much wickedness in the sight of the Lord, provoking Him to anger.

2 KINGS 21:6 AMPC

TO INJURE THE WRETCH WITHOUT CHILD…

Biblical Idolatry involves not just the murderous blood sacrifice of children, but also the violent sexual abuse of children (pedophilic sodomy).

“As drought and heat steal the snow streams,
So will the grave those who sin.
Reft of love, and devoured by worms
The Villain is always forgot;
And the wicked will break like a stick,
For they injure the wretch without child;
To the widows they never do good!”

JOB 24:19-21 FENTON

The term “wretch without child” is describing a virgin— in other words, a young girl, probably under the age of 15, and definitely under the age of 18. This passage is explaining that “injuring the wretch without child” is one of the most central aspects of who “the wicked” are. The word “wretch” also indicates that the girl is likely of low socioeconomic status. In reading this, I was immediately reminded of the parallels to my experiences witnessing young black and brown girls (and boys) sodomized, tortured, mutilated, and sacrificed, as part of ritual ceremonies…

TO EAT THE FLESH OF MY PEOPLE…

Biblical Idolatry also involves cannibalism. In many of my memories of my ritual abuse, I was made to eat the flesh and drink the blood of other child victims who had been sacrificed during rituals. An example of such a memory can be found in Appendix A if you are inclined to read it. But I would warn you that the content is extremely disturbing. Often, in my experiences, the act of cannibalism was intertwined with the acts of ‘sex magic’ being engaged in during rituals.

“The hands of the compassionate women
Have cooked their own children;
They became food for them
In the destruction of the daughter of my people.”

LAMENTATIONS 4:10 NKJV
… the wicked came against me
To eat up my flesh…

“You who hate good and love evil;
Who strip the skin from My people,
And the flesh from their bones;
Who also eat the flesh of My people,
Flay their skin from them,
Break their bones,
And chop them in pieces
Like meat for the pot,
Like flesh in the caldron.”

“Now suppose this man fathers a son who sees all the sins that his father has done; he sees, and does not do likewise: he does not eat upon the mountains…”

God helped me understand the reference here to ‘eat upon the mountains,’ is a reference to the cannibalistic practices conducted in the ‘high places,’ as well as the eating of food sacrificed to idols during pagan witchcraft rituals.

TO RIP OPEN THE WOMAN WITH CHILD

Another brutal practice of Biblical Idolatry, or Gnosticism, is the sacrifice of both an unborn child and its mother simultaneously. My experiences also include memories of witnessing such practices [see Appendix A for details of those memories]. The Father led me to the book of Amos in which these practices are described. Note also in this passage of Scripture that the geographical location referenced is Gilead, which was a home-town of the Tribe of Benjamin (which, as I have discussed previously, was the single-most heinously idolatrous group of Israelites, and according to the assertions of the official genealogists of my Merovingian bloodline, are the people from whom I am descended…).

Thus says the Lord:
“For three transgressions of the people of Ammon,
and for four, I will not turn away its punishment,
Because they ripped open the women with child in Gilead…”

TO LIE DOWN BY EVERY ALTAR…

And yet another vile practice of Gnosticism and Biblical Idolatry is the engaging in incest and particularly incestual orgies. A huge portion of my memories includes being forced to be involved in such practices. Another important practice of Biblical Idolatry is the engaging in such vile rituals at the site of God’s sanctuaries. Idolaters would engage in these kinds of
ritual orgies and incest practices inside the Jewish temples formerly. And since the Resurrection of Jesus Christ, and the birth of His church on earth, the idolaters have primarily engaged in such intentional defilement inside the Christian churches. God also showed me how He knows of these practices in His Word:

“…A man and his father go in to the same girl,  
To defile My holy name.  
They lie down by every altar on clothes taken in pledge,  
And drink the wine of the condemned in the house of their god.”

AMOS 2:7-8 NKJV

BESTIALITY AND EXTREME SIN…

God wanted me to point out the references within His Word to the Gnostic practice of extreme sin. The Gnostic concept behind the practice of extreme sin is that of ‘infinite grace.’ They believe that they are ‘throwing God’s Word in His face’ by twisting the meaning of grace into something that we know as Christians it is not and never will be. God’s grace and forgiveness is not a license to knowingly sin. Yet intentional, extreme sin is one of the fundamental practices of the religion of Gnosticism…

And now they sin more and more  
They that sacrifice men kiss calves…

HOSEA 13:2 JAFFE

HE WALKED IN ALL THE WAYS THAT HIS FATHER HAD WALKED…

He was also helping me to make the connection between the human sacrifice and the bestiality practices of the idolaters. Bestiality, animal abuse, and animal sacrifice were also a big part of many of my abuse memories. [Some examples of these memories can also be found in Appendix A.]

The LORD wants us to understand the generational aspect of these practices. These practices, when described in the Old Testament, were family traditions…

So he walked in all the ways that his father had walked; and he served the idols that his father had served, and worshiped them. He forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and did not walk in the way of the LORD.

2 KINGS 21:21 NKJV
What kinds of places does Biblical Idolatry take place in?

Biblical Idolatry takes place primarily in the “high places,” or outdoor groves which have been built for that purpose.

Then Solomon built a high place for Chemosh the abominable idol of Moab, on the hill opposite Jerusalem, and for Molech the abominable idol of the Ammonites.

1 KINGS 11:7 AMPC

Biblical Idolatry has also occurred within God’s sanctuaries. Since the beginning, those who have practiced Biblical Idolatry have sought to “defile God’s sanctuary” by conducting such practices within such places as Jewish temples and Christian churches.
And the Lord said to Moses, “Moreover, you shall say to the Israelites, Any one of the Israelites or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel who gives any of his children to Molech [the fire god worshiped with human sacrifices] shall surely be put to death; the people of the land shall stone him with stones. I also will set My face against that man [opposing him, withdrawing My protection from him, and excluding him from My covenant] and will cut him off from among his people, because he has given of his children to Molech, defiling My sanctuary and profaning My holy name,…”

LEVITICUS 20:2-3 AMPC

STEALING GOD’S SYMBOLS…

Biblical Idolatry has often also involved the stealing and defiling of the symbols and places of God. One can see this clearly in reference to the Biblical Temple of Solomon in its features and symbolism. The Temple itself, as well as the symbolic meanings of its particular features, became coopted by the Idolaters early on in spiritual history. The symbolic meanings of the columns outside of that Temple, for example, became subverted within the Gnostic narrative. From 1 Kings 22 we can understand that these practices of subverting symbolic meaning were pre-existing during the reign of Jehoshaphat over Israel. The King James translation uses the word “high places” in reference to the Gnostic practices which Jehoshaphat allowed to continue to occur.

Jehoshaphat was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother’s name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi. And he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the Lord: nevertheless the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

1 KINGS 22:42-43 KJV

The Ferrar Fenton translation specifically refers to “the Columns…”

He did not turn from doing right in the sight of the EVER-LIVING, except that he did not throw down the Columns. The people still sacrificed and offered incense at the Columns…

1 KINGS 22:44 FENTON

These “columns,” or “pillars,” are mentioned again in 2 Kings:

…overturned the Columns of the Demons which had been erected at the Gate by Joshua…

1 KINGS 23:8 FENTON

…where they passed their sons and daughters through the fire to Molok…

2 KINGS 23:10 FENTON

And he broke the Pillars, and cut down the groves, and filled their place with men’s bones.

2 KINGS 23:14 FENTON
And we can understand from Occult philosophic writings such as this excerpt from high-level Freemason Manly P. Hall’s book *The Secret Teachings of All Ages* (which you can find at your local chain booksellers if you are so inclined) that these “Columns” had, and still have, a very specific meaning for Occult practitioners:

“In the mysterious Sephirothic Tree of the Jews, these two pillars symbolize Mercy and Severity. Standing before the gate of King Solomon’s Temple, these columns had the same symbolic import as the obelisks before the sanctuaries of Egypt. When interpreted Qabbalistically, the names of the two pillars mean “In strength shall My House be established. “In the splendor of mental and spiritual illumination, the High Priest stood between the pillars as a mute witness to the perfect virtue of equilibrium – that hypothetical point equidistant from all extremes. He thus personified the divine nature of man in the midst of his compound constitution – the mysterious Pythagorean Monad in the presence of the Duad. On one side towered the stupendous column of the intellect; on the other, the brazen pillar of the flesh. Midway between these two stands the glorified wise man, but he cannot reach this high estate without first suffering upon the cross made by joining these pillars together…”

[Manly P. Hall, “The Secret Teachings of All Ages”xliii]

The Biblical concept of the ‘outer’ and ‘inner’ Temple is also imitated by Freemasonry, as is the idea of ‘two-facedness.’ In fact, the very symbol of the A.A.S.R. (Scottish Rite Freemasonry) is the two-headed eagle. I believe God led me to this passage in Ezekiel because He wanted me to understand that the imitation of Biblical principles (down to even the minutest details of the temple construction and symbolism) is a foundation of Biblical Idolatry as well as of Occult, Gnostic practices today.

…both of the Inner, and the Outer, which were constructed of Kerubim and Palms,—with a Palm between Kerub and Kerub,—and each Kerub had two faces, that is, the face of a man towards the Palm on one side, and the face of a lion towards the Palm on the other side. They were fixed all round the Temple.

EZEKIEL 41:18-19 FENTON

WHO IS RESPONSIBLE FOR BIBLICAL IDOLATRY?

1. The idolaters themselves…

“That it may cause wrath to come up to take vengeance, I have put her blood [guilt for her children sacrificed to Molech] upon the bare rock, that it would not be covered.”

EZEKIEL 24:8 AMPC

2. The people of God also, if they turn a blind eye to these practices…

The LORD is also emphasizing that if we “hide our eyes” from the existence of such idolatry; if we “overlook it or neglect to take legal action;” then we are not innocent of this
iniquity either.

...And if the people of the land do at all hide their eyes from the man when he gives one of his children [as a burnt offering] to Molech [the fire god] and they overlook it or neglect to take legal action to punish him, winking at his sin, and do not kill him [as My law requires], Then I will set My face against that man and against his family and will cut him off from among their people, him and all who follow him to [unfaithfulness to Me, and thus] play the harlot after Molech.

LEVITICUS 20:4-5 AMPC

WHO ARE THE ‘KINGS OF THE EARTH?’

We need to understand that Biblical idolatry is engaged in, supported, and promulgated by the “kings of the earth.” This is a reference to the principalities, or fallen angelic entities, who are the supernatural authorities over the “princes of the earth,” which are the ‘royal’ (human) bloodlines of the Luciferian hierarchy. Such was the case during the time of the prophet Isaiah; such has continued to be the case throughout human history; and such is the case today.

“For Topheth [a place of burning and abomination] has already been laid out and long ago prepared; yes, for the [Assyrian] king and [the god] Molech it has been made ready, its pyre made deep and large, with fire and much wood; the breath of the Lord, like a stream of brimstone, kindles it.

ISAIAH 30:33 AMPC

And you went to the king [of foreign lands with gifts] or to Molech [the god] with oil and increased your perfumes and ointments; you sent your messengers far off and debased yourself even to Sheol (Hades) [symbol of an abysmal depth of degradation].

ISAIAH 57:9 AMPC

We need to understand what this means, and to have no delusions regarding this Biblical truth. The “Kings of the Earth” exist within a power structure which is derived from Lucifer’s (temporary) dominion over this realm. It is his “kingdom of the air,” and we as Christians would do well to remember that, and to remember it at all times. There is no nation-state which is immune to this state of affairs. There is no human nation-state which is not under the control and influence of the Enemy and his henchmen.

THOSE WHO PRETEND TO WORSHIP THE LORD...

The practitioners of Biblical Idolatry have always sought to infiltrate the body of believers.

And those who worship the starry host of the heavens upon their housetops and those who [pretend to] worship the Lord and swear by and to Him and yet swear by and to [the heathen god Molech or] Malcam [their idol king]...
The infiltrators have always ‘pretended to worship the LORD’…

THEY FEARED THE LORD, YET SERVED THEIR OWN GODS

The Father showed me also that He is fully aware of the hypocrisy of those who ‘fear the LORD yet serve their own gods.’ He showed me that He knows all about such people—people who intentionally use the cloak of Christianity to disguise their evil intents. People like the “priests” and “youth ministers” who abused me…

…the Sepharvites burned their children in the fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech, the gods of Sepharvaim. So they feared the Lord, yet appointed from among themselves, whether high or low, priests of the high places, who sacrificed for them in the shrines of the high places. They feared the Lord, yet served their own gods, as did the nations from among whom they had been carried away. Unto this day they do after their former custom: they do not fear the Lord [as God sees it], neither do they obey the statutes or the ordinances or the law and commandment which the Lord commanded the children of Jacob, whom He named Israel,…

2 KINGS 17: 31-34 AMPC

SHE DREW NOT NEAR TO GOD…

The contemporary understanding of ‘idolatry’ comes out of the Biblical understanding of idolatry, but it is incomplete; and very ‘watered down.’

We as contemporary Christians often understand the meaning of the word ‘idolatry’ to be ‘that which replaces God in our lives,’ or some variation thereof. But in fact, Biblical Idolatry, as we have seen, referred not just to this general sense of the practice, but also to many very specific practices, all of which were replete with evil, cruelty, brutality, deceit, defilement and desecration.

Our modern understanding of ‘idolatry’ is, although useful to many in framing their moral choices in everyday contemporary life, thus unfortunately woefully inadequate in helping us understand Biblical Idolatry. It is interesting to note, however, that the reason we have the contemporary understanding of idolatry as being ‘that which replaces God in our lives’ is that those who practiced Biblical idolatry were also ‘idolatrous’ in the contemporary sense. They were, for example, often materialistic and trusted in their own wealth and power rather than in God. I can tell you from personal experience that that is still true of Biblical Idolaters today. It was very true of my own father and mother who were always very concerned about material things and labored to build a large collection of art and artifacts which they cherished for this reason.

She did not listen to and heed the voice [of God]; she accepted no correction or instruction; she trusted not in the Lord [nor leaned on or was confident in Him, but was confident in her own wealth]; she drew not near to her God [but to the god of Baal or Molech].

ZEPHANIAH 3:2
ON THE LUCIFERIAN PRACTICE OF ‘IMITATION’…

You will see that Luciferians often know their Bibles as well as, if not better than, Christians. They even write scripture numbers (always King James Version, by the way) on trees outside their coven areas!… Why is that? Because their entire belief system is based on a diametric inversion of all the themes, meanings, and symbolism of the Word of God…

… and on almost nothing else.

This is very important to understand, as Christians, because what Lucifer does not want anyone to know is that this is, he realizes, his primary weakness. He knows only to IMITATE… He is incapable of CREATING.

And thus, he is fundamentally incapable of ever achieving his primary stated objective, the usurping of the throne of God!

And because of this, he lacks ultimate credibility. His vastly complex webs of deceit and fancy trickery don’t have a solid foundation at all! His doctrines don’t stand the test of their own measure!!!!!

In fact, that’s a big part of WHY everything he does is intentionally cloaked in such hocus-pocus secrecy, complexity, and trickery! Lucifer is the Great Imitator— and what that means is that he is INCAPABLE of doing, or even thinking, anything ORIGINAL!! And do you think he wants people to realize this about him? OF COURSE NOT!!!! That would be his worst nightmare— the “revelation of his nakedness” which he knows has been prophesied.

He is MERELY AN IMITATOR!!!!

… and the practices of his followers, both mortal and supernatural, reflect that.

There is, in fact, nothing, not one element, original to Luciferian belief. In its entirety, it is REACTIONARY…. It is fundamentally exactly the thing that it would have us free-willed human souls rail against; it is not in possession of its own thoroughly autonomous free will. For if an entity can neither conceive nor produce of its own free will anything whatsoever that is not 100% a reaction to the laws of Yahweh, the one true Creator of All, then that entity cannot viably make the claim to the possession of a truly free will. That Will may be ‘free’ merely in its specificities (that is, in the minute details of courses of specific action that it chooses to take), but it is in no way free in its ‘generalities.’ It in no way at any point over the course of its behavior expresses a freedom to choose anything other than the reactionary path, that is, the path of rebellion. Although it, in fact, possesses that freedom (the freedom to choose repentance), it never at any point, by any means, exercises that freedom.

THE FUNDAMENTAL WEAKNESS OF LUCIFER’S POSITION

Such an entity which has set itself firmly against God, in effect, exists solely within the bounds of a self-imposed prison— a prison whose walls are boundaries of good and evil.
That entity, whether human or angel, has selected for itself that very prison whose walls are defined by the self-imposed transgression of, or rebellion against, the laws of Yahweh. It has determined that within those walls it will reside and has set for itself a limit in the exercise of its fee will beyond which it will not go. And that limit is delineated and defined by precisely one thing, and one thing only: the laws of Yahweh! (In other words, by its automatic stance of reaction to, or rebellion against, or transgression of, Yahweh’s laws.)

[And, by the way, when I say “the laws of Yahweh” here, I am speaking of the innate Heart-Law which has, for Eternity, formed the foundation of what we were able to know in spiritual history as the Laws of Moses, and which is expressed in ultimate perfection in the life, death, resurrection, and perfect Word of Jesus Christ— the innate Heart-Law which is the voice of the Holy Spirit within our conscience, within our hearts— the innate Heart-Law which was credited to Abraham as righteousness even before the Law was given to Moses— the innate Heart-Law which tells us to love God with all our hearts, and to love our neighbors as ourselves … which tells us that it is wrong to be cruel, or to do harm to others— the innate Heart-Law which God has made perfect in His Son.]

If such an entity chooses to define the entirety of its existence then by intentionally existing only within the boundaries defined by the act of “opposition” to God, that entity has thus become in effect imprisoned within the bounds of only that set of choices which comprise a rebellion against those aforementioned laws of Yahweh.

It is important for us as Christians to understand this fundamental weakness of the Enemy:

*The “Freedom” that he offers is patently false…*

If we as Christians truly understood this “nakedness” of the Enemy, and if we knew how to communicate it effectively to others— can you imagine the consequences that could have? The tidal wave of faith created by that collective realization within the Body of Christ and that empowerment of the Body of Christ would be enough to deliver to Satan his final defeat.

**GENERATIONAL SRA PRACTICES & THE IMPORTANCE OF THE “FIRSTBORN”**

“…Shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, The fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?”

MICAH 6:7b NKJV

This scripture was one God led me to in order to help me understand the disgusting perversions of His Word which the Idolaters have engaged in. In this scripture from the book of the prophet Micah, it is important to note that the chapter and verse numbers, when added, equal the number “thirteen.” The ascription of special meanings and alleged magical powers to numbers has always been very important to Luciferians. They use a system of numerological reduction⁴⁴ in order to assign such hidden meanings to numbers. And they
pay particular attention to the numerological meaning of chapter and verse numbers in the Bible in order to build a complex system of alternative meanings for the Bible. This practice is a central part of Lucifer’s attempt to “usurp the throne of God,” which he vowed to accomplish as relayed by the prophet Isaiah:

“For thou hast said in thine heart, ‘I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.’”

ISAIAH 14:13-14 KJV

Many important scriptures are used by Luciferians in this way. One salient example is Psalm 23 which is re-interpreted by Luciferians in a way that mocks God and mocks His Word. [Note that in Luciferian numerological reduction, the number “23” reduces to “2 + 3,” or “5,” which is the Luciferian number of false grace.]

Luciferian practice simply steals ideas out of Yahweh’s playbook, inverts them, twists them, warps them, and distorts them, and then calls those ideas its own. An example of that principle of imitation at work can be found in the Gnostic practice of designating the firstborn child as a “Chosen One,” and selecting her or him to become a target of generational ritual abuse practices. One can see the twisted imitation of this idea of the sacrifice of the firstborn (see the Micah 6:7 verse above) enacted in the practices of generational SRA.

An important concept which God was imparting to us through the Mosaic Law was the idea of the “Tithe.” The heart of the principle of Tithing is to set aside the most important portion of our blessings for our Creator, and to remember His primary role in our very existence through the act of doing this. The principle of the Tithe, on a heart level, is in the same spirit as the principle of the Sabbath. Through Tithing, we set aside the most important portion of our blessings to honor the LORD; through setting aside the most important portions of the Time that we are blessed with, we honor the LORD through the principle of Sabbath. These were Mosaic laws that spelled out for God’s people who were living under the Mosaic covenant exact guidelines for enacting this basic principle of putting God first in one’s life. We, as Christians, are now living under the New Covenant which is a covenant of Grace provided through the self-sacrificial death and resurrection of our LORD Jesus Christ, who is God Almighty, the LORD Jehovah, who came to dwell amongst us in human skin. But we can, and need to, learn from the principles of the Mosaic law and understand what is at their heart in order to enact those principles in new ways under our covenant of Grace through Jesus Christ. The principles, though, remain the same... and as Christ Himself teaches us, these specific principles (for example, Tithing, and the Sabbath) are only further specifications of the Greater Law which is contained fully and perfectly within the first two commandments:
“Master, which is the great commandment in the law?”

Jesus said unto him, “Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.”

MATTHEW 22:36-40 KJV

We see reference to the “tithe of the herd or flock”… in the book of Leviticus, and within the wording of the Levitical command itself, we can see the concept of the importance of the “firstborn” embedded. The generational Luciferian practice of offering up the (human) firstborn of one’s (human) ‘flock’ to the entity (that we as Christians know of as the Devil, or Satan, but) Luciferians refer to as “God” (that is, to Lucifer), is simply a theft, and inversion, of this Levitical practice…

“But the firstborn of the animals, which should be the LORD’s firstborn, no man shall dedicate; whether it is an ox or sheep, it is the LORD’s. And if it is an unclean animal, then he shall redeem it according to your valuation, and shall add one-fifth to it; or if it is not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to your valuation. Nevertheless no devoted offering that a man may devote to the LORD of all that he has, both man and beast, or the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed; every devoted offering is most holy to the LORD. No person under the ban, who may become doomed to destruction among men, shall be redeemed, but shall surely be put to death. And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land or of the fruit of the tree, is the LORD’s. It is holy to the LORD. If a man wants at all to redeem any of his tithes, he shall add one-fifth to it. And concerning the tithe of the herd or the flock, of whatever passes under the rod, the tenth one shall be holy to the LORD.”

LEVITICUS 27:26-32 KJV

Regarding the usurping of God’s intended meaning of the concept of the “firstborn,” we must understand that in the thinking of Luciferians, Alchemists, Freemasons, Gnostics, and Occultists— in other words, in the thinking of Biblical Idolaters— the ultimate goal is to ‘become a god.’ And to their twisted thinking, the means to ‘becoming as God’ is to ‘crucify’ your own firstborn child…

Hence, we get a glimpse behind the veil of some of the perverse religious logic behind generational SRA practices…

As the Father guided me through the Bible, using it as His primary means of communicating with me and encouraging me through the brutal memory recovery process I needed to go through in order to heal from DID, He led me to many other scriptures which helped make connections for me— connections between some of the “idolatrous” practices which God, and His prophets rail against throughout the Bible, and my own personal life experiences of SRA.
He was helping me feel validated by doing this, and as I went through my healing journey, it became very important to me to understand, Biblically, more and more about the context of my experiences. He helped me understand that the kinds of things that had happened to me had unfortunately also been done to many, many other children in many places throughout human history. He told me the name for these kinds of places and what is done there. God calls that place…

**THE PLACE OF THE BREAKING FORTH OF CHILDREN**

The iniquity of Ephraim is bound up… it is time he should not tarry in the place of the breaking forth of children…

HOSEA 13:12-13 JAFFE

The ‘place of the breaking forth of children’ was a place that I knew all too well…

“And they have cast lots for My people:
    And have given a boy for a harlot
    And sold a girl for wine, and have drunk.”

JOEL 3:3 JAFFE

I myself had been “given for a harlot” as a boy too, being made to perform sexual acts on adult males and females alike. So, when God led me to this scripture, I was comforted by His understanding of what I had been through.

As I recovered my ritual abuse memories, I started thinking of all of the various locations where they occurred as representing, as a whole, this wicked place which God was showing me in His Word that He knew about. I began thinking of all these places as really one place: “the place of the breaking forth of children…” And it became a great comfort to me that God was helping me understand that He knew all about that place.
CHAPTER EIGHT:
The Ways of Israel’s Kings

UNDERSTANDING THE IMPORTANCE OF BLOODLINES AND THE GENERATIONAL ASPECT OF BIBLICAL IDOLATRY

One of the first places the Holy Spirit led me to as I started recovering my flood of SRA memories this last November was starting in Second Kings, Chapter 16. God led me to many scriptures like this over that period which were very validating for me. It was as if the Lord was really trying to give me very concrete evidence that I wasn’t ‘going crazy’ when this flood of memories started coming to me.

We meet the figure of Ahaz here in 2 Kings 16. And we can see that something broke with Ahaz…

There was a break in the chain of generational blessings; a fork in the road was taken…

There was an inviting of generational curses now instead of blessings…

Ahaz is a ‘Cain’ figure. He is the rebellious one— the embodiment of the Adversary. In that sense he is an ‘anti-Christ’. The anti-Christ is the embodiment of Lucifer’s intentionality. He is also a new ‘Nimrod’… He is the Imposter ‘King’ that breaks off from all that is Good… who breaks away from God… who leads the people into His will, and not towards the will of the Father…

In the seventeenth year of Pekah son of Remaliah, Ahaz son of Jotham king of Judah became king. Ahaz was twenty years old when he began his sixteen-year reign in Jerusalem. He did not do right in the sight of the Lord his God, like David his [forefather]. But he walked in the ways of Israel’s kings, yes, and made his son pass through the fire [and offered him as a sacrifice], in accord with the abominable [idolatrous] practices of the [heathen] nations whom the Lord drove out before the Israelites.

2 KINGS 16:1-3 AMP

And what were his practices? They were “the ways of Israel’s kings…”

“He made his son… pass through the fire…
…and offered him as a sacrifice…
…and in accord with the abominable…
…and idolatrous…
…and practices…
…and of the heathen…
…and whom the Lord drove out…”
The Kings of Israel had ‘ways.’ They also had an agenda… and a strategy to achieve it. What did the ‘Kings of Israel’ do?

Ahaz dismantled the Temple… (we can read in this Lucifer’s intent to ‘dismantle’ the House of God / the Body of Christ on earth primarily through infiltration of that very Body, acting as a Virus upon and within that Body and weakening it and parasitizing it spiritually…)

…King Ahaz cut off the panels of the bases [of the ten lavers] and removed the laver from each of them; and he took down the Sea from off the bronze oxen that were under it and put it upon stone supports.

And the covered way for the Sabbath that they had built in the temple court, and the king’s outer entrance, he removed from the house of the Lord…

2 KINGS 16:17-18 AMPC

[Hoshea] …did evil in the sight of the Lord, but not as Israel’s kings before him did.

2 KINGS 17:2 AMPC

He invented new and more idolatrous ways… and led the people to do so: This was so because the Israelites had sinned against the Lord their God, Who had brought them out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and they had feared other gods and walked in the customs of the [heathen] nations whom the Lord drove out before the Israelites, customs the kings of Israel had introduced. The Israelites did secretly against the Lord their God things not right. They built for themselves high places in all their towns, from [lonely] watchtower to [populous] fortified city. They set up for themselves pillars and Asherim [symbols of the goddess Asherah] on every high hill and under every green tree. There they burned incense on all the high places, as did the nations whom the Lord carried away before them; and they did wicked things provoking the Lord to anger. And they served idols, of which the Lord had said to them, You shall not do this thing.

2 KINGS 17:7-12 AMPC

Hoshea’s behavior resulted in Israel’s bondage to Assyria/Babylon…

In the ninth year of Hoshea, the king of Assyria took Samaria and carried the Israelites away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan and in the cities of the Medes. This was so because the Israelites had sinned against the Lord their God, …

2 KINGS 17:6-7 AMPC

And what is the response of the people toward God?
So they left all the commandments of the Lord their God, made for themselves a molded image and two calves, made a wooden image and worshiped all the host of heaven, and served Baal. And they caused their sons and daughters to pass through the fire, practiced witchcraft and soothsaying, and sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the Lord, to provoke Him to anger.

2 KINGS 17:16-17 AMPC

And what is the response of God toward the people?

…He tore Israel from the house of David…

2 KINGS 17:21 NKJV

Yet what is the peoples’ continuous response to God? What is the *modus operandi* of “every nation”…?

However every nation continued to make gods of its own, and put them in the shrines on the high places…

2 KINGS 17: 29 NKJV

…the Sepharvites burned their children in the fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech, the gods of Sepharvaim. So they feared the Lord, yet appointed from among themselves, whether high or low, priests of the high places, who sacrificed for them in the shrines of the high places. They feared the Lord, yet served their own gods, as did the nations from among whom they had been carried away. Unto this day they do after their former custom: they do not fear the Lord [as God sees it], neither do they obey the statutes or the ordinances or the law and commandment which the Lord commanded the children of Jacob, whom He named Israel,…

2 KINGS 17: 31-34 AMPC

However they did not obey, but they followed their former rituals. So these nations feared the Lord, yet served their carved images; also their children and their children’s children have continued doing as their fathers did, even to this day…

2 KINGS 17: 40-41 AMPC

So we see clearly that from the beginning, the most fundamental tactic of the idolaters from within every single nation has been to pretend to “fear the Lord” (i.e., to be religious, in the most intentionally false sense possible…)… but actually be serving Lucifer and his minions…

In other words: Infiltration; Deception; Intentional Hypocrisy… These have been the name of the game since Day One for Lucifer and his minions, both his demonic ‘Na Tuatha Bhi’ (Nephilim/hybrid), and human ones.

From the beginning this has been (God tells us very clearly) the most central and fundamental tactic of the spreading of idolatry and pagan witchcraft over the earth…

And yet, we, the Church, have not universally and explicitly identified it as such.
From the beginning they have been sacrificing their children…
And yet we, the Church, ‘do not discuss things like that.’
From the beginning their nature has been (God tells us this…) to continue “after their former customs” …
God told us this long ago!
We can see clearly that the idolaters, witches, Gnostics, and sodomites have merely continued to do what God has been telling us from the beginning that they were doing!
Do you understand, brothers and sisters, how blind the Church has been?
Do you see, Body of Christ, how clever the schemes of the Adversary have been?
Do you understand what has happened?
We, Church, have been Deceived…
And were we not warned by Jesus Himself that such would be the case?
And it has affected all of us— not just those, like me, who have experienced Satanic Ritual Abuse— not just the many thousands, if not millions, if not hundreds of millions, of children over history who have been sacrificed in this way (whether physically sacrificed or spiritually sacrificed, or both) — not just the thousands, if not millions, of children worldwide still this very moment trapped in the underworld of sex trafficking, human slavery, organized crime, and sadistic ritual abuse. No— it affects all of us. Even the Christian whose life, blessedly, has never been tainted by any of this particular type of filth from the Enemy. Because the Body of Christ is One, if it is weak in its parts, then it is weak in its entirety.
But I do believe we have entered the period of the Lord’s intervention, His Visitation upon His Church. He is transforming and strengthening His Body, His Bride, from the inside out, as we speak! Isn’t that amazing!? What a glorious moment to witness and celebrate! Let us shout for Joy!!
And God is asking us:

“Who will rise up for me against the evildoers?
Who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?”

PSALM 94:16 NKJV

Yahweh, in His infinite wisdom, has spelled it out for us so clearly here in His Word. Second Kings is just one example of many to be found throughout the entire Bible, both Old and New Testaments.

God has been talking to us, His Church, about these very practices which we refer to now as “generational Satanic ritual abuse” for millennia!

And in the light of this fact, our failure (as the Church throughout her history) to make the
Biblical understanding of the operational tactics of the Adversary a central framework of discourse within the Body of Christ is nearly inexcusable.

We need to go back to our Bibles. And we need to read them with fresh, unindoctrinated eyes. We need to read them with the eyes of the Spirit, not the eyes of the World! And when we do that, we see the Truth jumping off the page! We see that God has been trying to tell us these truths all along! He has been trying to explain to us that these things are still going on—all around us!! ...

…all around us, Church!

   However they did not obey, but they followed their former rituals. So these nations feared the Lord, yet served their carved images; also their children and their children’s children have continued doing as their fathers did, even to this day.

   2 KINGS 17:41 NKJV

   “Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? Who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?”

   PSALM 94:16 NKJV
CHAPTER NINE:
“Because of the Blood of Your Children That You Gave to Them…”

UNCOVERING THE NAKEDNESS OF THE ENEMY

The Father wants me to explain that He is going to “uncover the nakedness” of the idolaters. Ezekiel writes:

“Therefore, O prostitute, … hear the word of the Lord:…”

The Father showed me that the “prostitute” being referred to here is Gnosticism… Other translations, such as the Jaffe translation of the Old Testament, use the word “harlot”…

“Thus says the Lord God, Because your lust was poured out…”

[Because they have indulged to extremes their lusts…]

“…and your nakedness uncovered…”

[The ugly truth of their conduct exposed…]

“…in your whorings with your lovers, and with all your abominable idols, and because of the blood of your children that you gave to them,…”

[This means what it says—the literal blood of their literal children… And we can understand from this that these practices of Biblical Idolatry, particularly the ones involving the sacrificing and harming of children, were so utterly despicable to the LORD, that they have been, all along, the very reason for His righteous Wrath…]

“…therefore, behold, I will gather all your lovers with whom you took pleasure, all those you loved and all those you hated. I will gather them against you from every side and will uncover your nakedness to them, that they may see all your nakedness. And I will judge you as women who commit adultery and shed blood are judged, and bring upon you the blood of wrath and jealousy. And I will give you into their hands, and they shall throw down your vaulted chamber and break down your lofty places. They shall strip you of your clothes and take your beautiful jewels and leave you naked and bare.”

EZEKIEL 16:35-39 NKJV
THE ‘GREAT EAGLE’ OF Gnosticism

The word of the Lord came to me: “Son of man, propound a riddle, and speak a parable to the house of Israel; say, ‘Thus says the Lord God: A great eagle with great wings and long pinions, rich in plumage of many colors, came to Lebanon and took the top of the cedar. He broke off the topmost of its young twigs and carried it to a land of trade and set it in a city of merchants. Then he took of the seed of the land and planted it in fertile soil. He placed it beside abundant waters. He set it like a willow twig, and it sprouted and became a low spreading vine, and its branches turned toward him, and its roots remained where it stood. So it became a vine and produced branches and put out boughs.’

“And there was another great eagle with great wings and much plumage, and behold, this vine bent its roots toward him and shot forth its branches toward him from the bed where it was planted, that he might water it. It had been planted on good soil by abundant waters, that it might produce branches and bear fruit and become a noble vine…”

EZEKIEL 17:1-8 FENTON

The LORD showed me that the first ‘great eagle’ = Gnosticism. It has great wings, which are its expansive influence. It has a plumage of many colors, which represents its many outer forms (Freemasonry, New Age, Wicca, Satanism, Rosicrucianism, Luciferianism, Transhumanism, etc.). The ‘coming to Lebanon’ = the infiltration of the Judeo-Christian tradition; the ‘top of the cedar’ = Jesus (they ‘took him’ in the sense that they endeavored to ‘replace him’ with an alternate version); the ‘seed of the land’ = the succeeding generations; the ‘fertile soil’ = the soil of Babylon; the ‘low-spreading vine’ = the saturation of culture by the Gnostic, Occult agenda; the second ‘great eagle’ = the Anti-Christ; and the ‘low-spreading vine’ seeks him out, so that it may be watered. This is also the meaning of the Occult and Scottish Rite Freemasonic symbol of the double-headed eagle. The double-headed eagle symbol can be found in many Episcopal churches chartered to the Church of Scotland as well. Many, if not all, of these Scottish Episcopal churches are aligned with both Scottish Rite Freemasonry as well as Rosicrucianism. And although such churches may not openly display the double-headed eagle symbol due to the conspicuousness of its meaning,
they will often have two decorative brass eagles adorning their pulpits, one facing each direction, communicating the same symbolic message to the astute observer.

I do not wish to lightly cast this accusation upon an entire denomination of the ‘Christian Church.’ It has been, however, my direct personal experience that this is the case. Since I have awakened to my memories, the connections have actually become quite obvious and easy to make for me. Allow me to demonstrate:

This photograph is of the 250th Anniversary stained-glass window adorning the front entrance of my mother’s home church… (It is taken directly from the church’s publicly available website).

250th Anniversary Window

Here is the view looking outward through the window, from (and I’m sure this was not unintentional in the design) within the children’s nursery, of all places!...
You can easily see several Rosicrucian/Luciferian symbols within the design of the window, including the Illuminati symbol of the triangle within a circle.
If you pay close attention to the central upper interior glass panel though, you will see something astonishing… Here is an unfortunately very pixelated close-up of that section of the image:

And what are we looking at here? We see a depiction of a dove, descending straight downward and suspended directly above a kind of golden chalice.

This is, very interestingly, the exact image in the frontispiece of revered Satanist Aleister Crowley’s *Book of the Law*.

It is also the symbol of the high-level Illuminati secret society known as the *Ordo Templi Orientis* (“O.T.O.”) which he helped to found and oversaw for a time.
Here is the OTO version:

The ‘chalice’ at the bottom represents the ‘Holy Graal,’ or the ‘royal (Luciferian) bloodline.’ To their thinking, it represents the Nephilim blood/DNA which they believe flows through their veins (if they are descended from one of these bloodline families) and which they believe is inherited from the (Biblically recorded) union of the third of angels which chose to fall along with Lucifer and subsequently mate with human females [see Genesis 6]. To their thinking, this ‘holy graal’ is the royal bloodline itself, ‘re-charged’ with each successive generation via the practices of Satanic Ritual Abuse.

This is an ‘Episcopal’ church which sits in the heart of a medium-sized American city, a church which is one of the oldest in the country.

And they have the very symbol of the O.T.O. adorning the center of their most prized of all their dozens of such stained glass windows (every single one of which, incidentally, also displays a not-so-hidden Luciferian/Gnostic symbol).

Now you might say, ‘Oh, that’s just one window—maybe they didn’t really understand the nature of the symbolism they chose…,’ or something to that effect. However, this particular window is just the tip of the iceberg of corroborative evidence to be found easily within just this one particular church.

There are hundreds, if not thousands, of such false churches spread out across the United States.

I could include many other overt symbols to be found just within that one particular church that indicate explicit affiliation with the Occult. But I will include just one other salient example.
The following photograph is a video still from the closing credits of a professionally-produced video of a theatrical production at my parents’ church (the very same church where the above stained-glass window is located). You can see that the affiliation between the parish and the Scottish Rite Freemasons is quite intimate and even… familial… (notice that they are thanking “The Scottish Rite Masons of ________…. Our forefathers and foremothers…”).

![The 250th Anniversary Committee The Scottish Rite Masons of who provided some of our costumes and wigs. Our forefathers and foremothers]

THE EAST WIND OF REVIVAL…

“Say, ‘Thus says the Lord God: Will it thrive? Will he not pull up its roots and cut off its fruit, so that it withers, so that all its fresh sprouting leaves wither? It will not take a strong arm or many people to pull it from its roots. Behold, it is planted; will it thrive? Will it not utterly wither when the east wind … …strikes it— wither away on the bed where it sprouted?’”

EZEKIEL 17:9-10 ESV

The LORD showed me that this ‘east wind’ represents the current revival of SRA/DID survivors, which He had also led me to understand via Hosea 13:

“Then the word of the Lord came to me: “Say now to the rebellious house…”

EZEKIEL 17:11 ESV

The LORD showed me that this refers in part to the house of Benjamin, from which my Merovingian blood comes.

[The following scriptures are from Ezekiel, Chapter 18…]

“Do you not know what these things mean? Tell them, behold, the king of Babylon came to Jerusalem,…”

“…and took her king and her princes and brought them to him to Babylon.”

[‘Her king’ refers to Jesus; Babylon refers to both spiritual Babylon, and to the real-world ‘New Babylon’ represented by the current Luciferian-controlled one-world government.]

“…And he took one of the royal offspring and made a covenant with him, putting him
under oath…”

[This refers to myself (and any SRA survivor) and the oaths which my handlers made me take both as a 13-yr old to Lucifer—and at 46 to Lucifer, indirectly, via ‘Allah’…]

“(the chief men of the land he had taken away), that the kingdom might be humble and not lift itself up, and keep his covenant that it might stand. But he rebelled against him by sending his ambassadors to Egypt, that they might give him horses and a large army. Will he thrive? Can one escape who does such things? Can he break the covenant and yet escape? As I live, declares the Lord God, surely in the place where the king dwells who made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant with him he broke, in Babylon he shall die. Pharaoh with his mighty army and great company will not help him in war, when mounds are cast up and siege walls built to cut off many lives. He despised the oath in breaking the covenant, and behold, he gave his hand and did all these things; he shall not escape. Therefore thus says the Lord God: As I live, surely it is my oath that he despised, and my covenant that he broke. I will return it upon his head. I will spread my net over him, and he shall be taken in my snare,…”

[I believe that a big part of God’s “snare” for Lucifer is the miracle He is working in the lives of the SRA survivors, especially in myself and others who were intended as ‘Anti-Christ’ and ‘false prophets’…]

“…On the mountain height of Israel will I plant it, that it may bear branches and produce fruit and become a noble cedar. And under it will dwell every kind of bird; in the shade of its branches birds of every sort will nest. And all the trees of the field shall know that I am the Lord; I bring low the high tree, and make high the low tree, …”

[The ‘high tree’ = the ‘royal bloodlines/ the ‘kings of the world’; the ‘low tree’ = myself along with other survivors who will share their testimonies…]

“…dry up the green tree, and make the dry tree flourish. I am the Lord; I have spoken, and I will do it.”

[The ‘green tree’ is that tree which is in full bloom; it is the full blossoming of the ‘Kingdom of the Air’—of Satan’s realm; the ‘dry tree’ is like the ‘dry bones’ (of Ezekiel 37) which God told me represent the dry bones of His suffering children.]

The Father also helped me understand that He was proud of me for breaking the generational cycle, and for deciding not to repeat this cycle in the lives of my own children…

“Now suppose this man fathers a son who sees all the sins that his father has done; he sees, and does not do likewise: he does not eat upon the mountains…”

“…or lift up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, does not defile his neighbor's wife, does not oppress anyone, exacts no pledge, commits no robbery, but gives his bread to the hungry and covers the naked with a garment, withholds his hand from iniquity, takes no interest or profit, obeys my rules, and walks in my statutes; he shall not
The Father showed me that this was also a prophecy of me, and others in whose lives God has broken the generational cycle of Biblical Idolatry in the present day. He also helped me understand that even in all of their complexity and pretensions at mysticism, the false prophecies of Gnosticism are merely “broken cisterns which cannot hold water.” They are “things that do not profit.”

He showed me that our proper reaction should be one of disgust at these atrocities. He says that even the denizens of the heavenly realms should “Be astonished and appalled… at this; be shocked and shrivel up with horror,…”

“[Even] the priests did not say, ‘Where is the Lord?’ And those who handle the law [given by God to Moses] knew Me not. The rulers and secular shepherds also transgressed against Me, and the prophets prophesied by [the authority and in the name of] Baal and followed after things that do not profit. Therefore I will still contend with you [by inflicting further judgments on you], says the Lord, and with your children’s children will I contend. For cross over to the coasts of Cyprus [to the west] and see, send also to Kedar [to the east] and carefully consider; and see whether there has been such a thing as this: Has a nation [ever] changed its gods, even though they are not gods? But My people have changed their Glory [God] for that which does not profit. Be astonished and appalled, O heavens, at this; be shocked and shrivel up with horror,” says the Lord [at the behavior of the people]. “For My people have committed two evils: they have forsaken Me, the Fountain of living waters, and they have hewn for themselves cisterns, broken cisterns which cannot hold water.”

THE YOKE OF IRON

The Father also explained to me that the “yoke of iron” He has put “upon the neck of all these nations” is the yoking of the nations to spiritual Babylon as a part of His Discipline.

For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; “I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; and they shall serve him…”

And He says that He has done this because of the false prophesying which has occurred in His name. What God is referring to here is, in large part, the Gnostic infiltration of the Church.

He says very clearly to us: “I have not sent them…”

“For they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them,” saith the Lord.

---

EZEKIEL 18:14-17 ESV

JEREMIAH 2:8-13 AMP

JEREMIAH 28:14 KJV

JEREMIAH 28:9 KJV

145 | P a g e
“Because they have committed villany in Israel, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and am a witness,” saith the Lord.

JEREMIAH 28:23 KJV

The Father also helped me understand that His Word clearly spells out who these “false prophets” were, and have always been: they are sorcerers (i.e., practitioners of Luciferian witchcraft)…

Now when they had gone through the island to Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew whose name was Bar-Jesus, who was with the proconsul, Sergius Paulus, an intelligent man. This man called for Barnabas and Saul and sought to hear the word of God. But Elymas the sorcerer (for so his name is translated) withstood them, seeking to turn the proconsul away from the faith. Then Saul, who also is called Paul, filled with the Holy Spirit, looked intently at him and said, “O full of all deceit and all fraud, you son of the devil, you enemy of all righteousness, will you not cease perverting the straight ways of the Lord? And now, indeed, the hand of the Lord is upon you, and you shall be blind, not seeing the sun for a time.” And immediately a dark mist fell on him, and he went around seeking someone to lead him by the hand. Then the proconsul believed, when he saw what had been done, being astonished at the teaching of the Lord.

ACTS 12:6-12 NKJV

THE VALLEY OF DECISION

The LORD made clear to me that the Harvest time is upon us, and that we are residing in the “Valley of Decision” at this very moment in spiritual history…

“Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great. Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the Lord is near in the valley of decision.”

JOEL 3:13-14 KJV

The Valley of Decision is characterized by people’s overall blindness to God…

“And now men see not the bright light which is in the clouds…”

JOB 37:21 KJV

THE DISCIPLINE OF THE LORD

The Father has been incredibly patient with His people… but we will be, and are being, and have been, subjected to the Discipline of the LORD, due primarily, I believe, to the endlessly repeated idolatrous transgressions of His people Israel. In other words, this discipline is due to precisely the kind of Biblical Idolatry SRA practices I was subjected to which have continued all the way up through the present day— but also due to our negligent and unthinking involvement throughout history as the church, with the tempting enticements of this world as we have moved through this playground of Satan, either intentionally or
unintentionally oblivious to its true nature or to the nature of whose authority this world (at least temporarily) resides under. And to our all-too-easy willingness to directly contradict in our hearts and in our actions that direct commandment of Jesus Christ, who, as Almighty God come to dwell among us, His created beings, in the flesh, warned us that…

“No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.”

MATTHEW 6:24 KJV

We, collectively, and very generally speaking, as the Church of Jesus Christ, have in different forms and fashions across the centuries flirted with that very World which is the one and the same “kingdom of the air” that is under the dominion and authority of the Evil One. We have watered down the Gospel of Christ in various ways and degrees of intentionality over the ages of the Church by mixing all manner of false and diluted gospels in with that pure, perfect, beautiful, and final message of the Lord which we have such precious access to, the Holy Bible. These false gospels have tickled the itching ears of the masses and thus have generated for a not insignificant number of the Church’s leaders great increases in church membership and thus, wealth. Such false gospels have welcomed into their midst the enticements and promises of happiness which the World offers and have often cleverly re-packaged those “doctrines of demons” as “Christianity.”

An often unsuspecting and undiscerning church membership has thus fallen prey too often to various forms of entanglement with the world which, in turn (although they are often unaware of this fact completely), have served to advance not the cause of Christ, but rather the cause and strategies of the Enemy himself.

But a great deal of this grieving which we, collectively, have caused God could have been avoided had we all been more diligent in our reading of God’s Word and prayer. Any significant time spent in God’s Word when engaged in with any degree of eagerness and openness of heart is bound to result in the opening of the Christian’s eyes to these realities.

We can read scriptures (which there are many) like these below from Psalm 78; we can read the books of Judges, Kings, and Chronicles, and easily discern a constantly repeating cycle of God’s chosen people through their own free will choices, descending into involvement with heinous and despicable practices of idolatry… And we can, in the present day, be eager to write off these tales as irrelevant, archaic and inapplicable to us.

But then, we are forced to confront statistical evidence which indicates that in our contemporary church, only nine percent of people who identify as “Evangelical Christians” actually read their Bibles on any kind of regular basis.

It is in the context of these and many other contemporary weaknesses within the church that I would ask us to consider whether such indictments of God against the choices of His chosen people as these scriptures represent seem any longer so ‘archaic’ in nature— or whether they are, in fact, equally as, if not more, relevant to our present circumstances…
Oh, how often they rebelled against him in the wilderness and grieved his heart in that
dry wasteland. Again and again they tested God’s patience and provoked the Holy One
of Israel.

PSALM 78:40-41 NLT

But they kept testing and rebelling against God Most High.

They did not obey His laws.

They turned back and were as faithless as their parents.

They were as undependable as a crooked bow. They angered God by building shrines to
other gods; they made him jealous with their idols. When God heard them, he was very
angry, and he completely rejected Israel…

PSALM 78:56-59 NLT

After exercising incredible patience over a period of thousands of years of human history,
the Father has had no choice except to allow His people to be subjected to His discipline…

He allowed the Ark of his might to be captured; he surrendered his glory into enemy
hands. He gave his people over to be butchered by the sword, because he was so angry
with his own people— his special possession. Their young men were killed by fire; their
young women died before singing their wedding songs…

PSALM 78:61-63 NLT

But in some way that we cannot understand from our limited perspective as human beings,
God has foreseen the wickedness which is upon us now, and has even responded to that
wickedness by incorporating it into His plan— and using even that wickedness to
demonstrate the glory of His Goodness…

The Lord has made everything for his own purposes, even the wicked for a day of
disaster.

PROVERBS 16:4 NLT

And quite honestly, for those of us who are survivors of ritual abuse, I believe a large part of
what was done to us is directly a result of God testing His people “in the furnace of
affliction,” as we read in Isaiah 48: 9-11. Perhaps a better way to say that is to say that God
has been very patient and long-suffering with humankind’s sin, and one result of His
extended tolerance for human sin has been that sin has flourished, thus generating the very
circumstance in which we find ourselves, namely that very “furnace of affliction” which is
the direct result of that flourishing of Sin. However, the Lord uses even such circumstances
in His perfect will, finding ways to work even through those circumstances to achieve the
greater Good of Eternal salvation for many. The “furnace of affliction” is created as a result
of sin flourishing due to God’s long-suffering patience with humanity. But the Lord,
working from the perspective of Eternity, uses even such circumstances to draw us near to
Him, and in this way, He defeats the Devil at his own game.
THE TRIBE OF BENJAMIN AND THE FALL OF THE HOUSE OF LAWLESSNESS

Now the father of Gibeon, whose wife’s name was Maacah, dwelt at Gibeon. And his firstborn son was Abdon, then Zur, Kish, Baal, Nadab, Gedor, Ahio, Zecher, and Mikloth, who begot Shimeah. They also dwelt alongside their relatives in Jerusalem, with their brethren. Ner begot Kish, Kish begot Saul, and Saul begot Jonathan, Malchishua, Abinadab, and Esh-Baal. The son of Jonathan was Merib-Baal, and Merib-Baal begot Micah… These were all sons of Benjamin.

1 CHRONICLES 8:29-40 NKJV

“Many will say to Me in that day, ‘Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, cast out demons in Your name, and done many wonders in Your name?’ And then I will declare to them, ‘I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness!’”

MATTHEW 7:22-23 NLT

…and the rain descended, the floods came, and the winds blew and beat on that house; and it fell. And great was its fall.

MATTHEW 7:27 NKJV

Many of the tribes of Israel chose to practice idolatry; and the entire Old Testament is in large part the saga of the cyclically repeated idolatry of God’s chosen people. The Amorites, Ammonites, Canaanites, Moabites, and others engaged repeatedly in periods of Biblical Idolatry—practices which enraged our Father in Heaven. But of all the tribes, it seems to have been the tribe of Benjamin which most actively and consistently engaged in the most heinous of those practices, so much so that the entire tribe was exiled from Israel as a result!

The Father brought me to the book of Judges, Chapters 19-21, on multiple occasions over the course of my healing. This is the story of the Levite and the brutalization and murder of his concubine by the Benjamites in the area of Gibeah. The heinous acts of the Benjamites resulted in a war being declared by the other tribes of Israel against the Benjamites. Ultimately, this conflict resulted in the death of most of the tribe of Benjamin and the exile of those who remained. (The other tribes did feel badly enough for their Benjamite brethren though, that they decided to give to the remaining men some of their own young ladies to take as wives so that the tribe of Benjamin could continue.)

And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and surrounded the house at night because of me. They intended to kill me, but instead they ravished my concubine so that she died. So I took hold of my concubine, cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the territory of the inheritance of Israel, because they committed lewdness and outrage in Israel.

JUDGES 20:5-6 NKJV

God showed me the first time He brought me to this story the connection between the severing of the concubine into twelve pieces and the dispersal of each of those pieces to
each of the tribes, and the myth of Osiris, the cutting into fourteen pieces of Osiris by his sister (which is a central Freemasonic narrative). He also showed me the connection of all of that symbolism to my fourteen-part DID system. By the second time He brought me here, I had read the Illuminati genealogical narrative of my mother’s Merovingian bloodline. It descended from the exiled tribe of Benjamin via Greece, then France. The book *Holy Blood, Holy Grail* by Illuminati genealogists Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh, and Henry Lincoln is intended to disseminate propaganda in regards to the completely false Gnostic assertion that Jesus of Nazareth did not die on the cross, but rather lived, and went on to wed Mary Magdalene, moved to France, and raised children together—children whom the Illuminati bloodline families claim are in fact their ancestors. But if one knows how to read them with discernment, books like this can be an excellent source of information about the historical beliefs of Gnosticism. Such a discerning reading also can provide insight into the values and thought processes of the Illuminati bloodline families.

...The men of the town [Gibeah of Benjamin], sons of Belial... outraged my wife until she died. So I took my wife and cut her to pieces, and sent her to all the land possessed by Israel, because they had committed such a crime in Israel.

JUDGES 19:22; 20:6 FENTON

In the narrative, the Benjamites had engaged in heinous sexual acts, defiling and abusing the young woman to the point that she died by the next morning. The Levite, whose concubine she was, was so angry that he chose to send a message of his outrage at this act to the entirety of the tribes of Israel, and he did this by cutting the girl’s body into twelve pieces, sending one piece to each of the tribes.

As I have mentioned previously, the Father led me also to Luke 11 in which He showed me He needed me to allow him to heal me completely... with “no dark corners.”

“Your eye is like a lamp that provides light for your body. When your eye is healthy, your whole body is filled with light. But when it is unhealthy, your body is filled with darkness. Make sure that the light you think you have is not actually darkness. If you are filled with light, with no dark corners, then your whole life will be radiant, as though a floodlight were filling you with light.”

LUKE 11:34-36 NLT

The Father kept encouraging me along the way through this whole process. Here is one of my favorite moments of His beautiful encouragement...

They were told that their messages were not for themselves, but for you... It is all so wonderful that even the angels are eagerly watching these things happen.

1 PETER 1:12 NLT

LET HIS NET THAT HE HATH HID CATCH HIMSELF

The Father has been communicating to me the means of the Enemy’s demise. And He wants me to pass along that information to leaders within the Body of Christ... He needs me to
point out to the Body of Christ that the Enemy has ‘yelled too loudly,’ and that he has made
his presence too obvious… He is telling me that my testimony holds a key to unlocking the
chain of events which will comprise the eventual demise of the enemy because I can point
out to others many connections which the Enemy can’t afford for people to make. Satan is
powerful, certainly, but not nearly as powerful as God. And he certainly is not powerful
enough to lose his disguise…

Let destruction come upon him at unawares; and let his net that he hath hid catch
himself: into that very destruction let him fall.

Psalm 35:8 KJV

They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit
before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Selah.

Psalm 57:4 KJV

THE WORM OF THE GREAT TRANSGRESSION

The Father showed me that we shall ‘look upon the Worm of the Great Transgression’ in our
lifetimes.

We shall be “an offering to the Lord out of all nations”, a gathering of ‘all nations and
tongues’… in a “clean vessel”…

“For I know their works and their thoughts. It shall be that I will gather all nations and
tongues; and they shall come and see My glory. I will set a sign among them; and those
among them who escape I will send to the nations: to Tarshish and Pul and Lud, who
draw the bow, and Tubal and Javan, to the coastlands afar off who have not heard My
fame nor seen My glory. And they shall declare My glory among the Gentiles. Then they
shall bring all your brethren for an offering to the LORD out of all nations, on horses
and in chariots and in litters, on mules and on camels, to My holy mountain Jerusalem,”
says the LORD, “as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the
house of the LORD. And I will also take some of them for priests and Levites,” says the
LORD. “For as the new heavens and the new earth which I will make shall remain
before Me,” says the LORD, “So shall your descendants and your name remain. And it
shall come to pass that from one New Moon to another, and from one Sabbath to
another, all flesh shall come to worship before Me,” says the LORD. “And they shall go
forth and look upon the corpses of the men who have transgressed against Me. For their
worm does not die, and their fire is not quenched. They shall be an abhorrence to all
flesh.”

Isaiah 66:18-24 NKJV

WE ARE THE TITHE OF THE FLOCK

What the Father helped me realize is that we, His Remnant, are the ‘tithe of the flock’… we
are the ‘one-tenth!’...
“And concerning the tithe of the herd or the flock, of whatever passes under the rod, the tenth one shall be holy to the LORD.”

LEVITICUS 27:32-33 NKJV

We are the ‘firstborn,’ which is the LORD’s! And He shall add one-fifth to it…

“But the firstborn of the animals, which should be the LORD’s firstborn, no man shall dedicate; whether it is an ox or sheep, it is the LORD’s. And if it is an unclean animal, then he shall redeem it according to your valuation, and shall add one-fifth to it…”

LEVITICUS 27: 26-27 NKJV

WE ARE THE ATONEMENT

What is the Atonement? The Father has put it on my heart that WE are the Atonement, also. And that He will “add one-fifth” to us…

The Father will “add one-fifth” to the Atonement…

What is the Atonement for? Unintentional sin…

…for the unintentional sin of the Church...

What is one-fifth? It is double one-tenth… meaning: He shall take us, and triple us!… via our Atonement…

Then the LORD spoke to Moses, saying: “If a person commits a trespass, and sins unintentionally in regard to the holy things of the LORD, then he shall bring to the LORD as his trespass offering a ram without blemish from the flocks, with your valuation in shekels of silver according to the shekel of the sanctuary, as a trespass offering. And he shall make restitution for the harm that he has done in regard to the holy thing, and shall add one-fifth to it and give it to the priest. So the priest shall make atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.”

LEVITICUS 5:14-16 NKJV

In 2 Chronicles, Chapter 29, verses 20-36, God communicates to our hearts the special role of the Levites, those He had called out and consecrated in order for them to perform the very special role of being His priests. The Levites, through an offering of sacrifice, “make an atonement for all Israel”… [2 CHRONICLES 29: 24], and thus the “service of the house of the Lord [is] set in order…” [2 CHRONICLES 29: 35]. But I ask you: How do we ‘set the service of the house of the Lord in order’ within our own, contemporary Church?

A PEOPLE PREPARED

The Father needs us to work to rebuild the Temple. Throughout this time of my healing, He has continued leading me back to scriptures which make this imperative clear. We need to make the glory of the latter Temple greater than the glory of the former!
“The glory of this latter temple shall be greater than the former,” says the LORD of hosts. “And in this place I will give peace,” says the LORD of hosts.

HAGGAI 2:9 NKJV

“For he will be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink. He will also be filled with the Holy Spirit, even from His mother’s womb. And he will turn many of the children of Israel to the Lord their God. He will also go before Him in the spirit and power of Elijah, ‘to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children,’ and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just, to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.”

LUKE 1: 15-17 NKJV

THE TIME OF GOD’S WRATH
The LORD is indeed slow to anger, but the time of God’s wrath is coming!

“But, now,” says JEHOVAH,” return… And with all your hearts come near to Me, with fasting, and weeping and grief; Tear your hearts, and not only your robes. And return to JEHOVAH your GOD” … For He has compassion, --is kind -- Slow to anger and great in His mercy -- And it grieves Him to punish the sinful …

JOEL 2:12-13 FENTON

Now the word of the LORD came to me, saying: “Son of man, set your face toward the mountains of Israel, and prophesy against them, and say, ‘O mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD!’ Thus says the Lord GOD to the mountains, to the hills, to the ravines, and to the valleys: ‘Indeed I, even I, will bring a sword against you, and I will destroy your [a]high places. Then your altars shall be desolate, your incense altars shall be broken, and I will cast down your slain men before your idols. And I will lay the corpses of the children of Israel before their idols, and I will scatter your bones all around your altars. In all your dwelling places the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate, so that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, your idols may be broken and made to cease, your incense altars may be cut down, and your works may be abolished. The slain shall fall in your midst, and you shall know that I am the LORD.’”

EZEKIEL 6:1-7 NKJV

A SINGULAR EVIL
There is a singular evil which is coming— it is in fact already here. We need to be prepared, Church.

Thus says the Lord God: “Behold, an evil is coming, [an evil so destructive and injurious, so sudden and violent, that it stands alone, not as a succession but as] only one evil.”

EZEKIEL 7:5 AMP

“An evil, a singular evil, behold, it cometh.”

EZEKIEL 7:5 FENTON
THE FLOCKS IN THE SHEEP PENS ARE WEEPING
The Father told me He needs me to know that people are in a state of spiritual famine… and that my testimony has the power of encouragement, and of providing spiritual nourishment to others…

"See! The days come," said the MIGHTY LORD,
"When a famine I send to the land!—
Not a rage for bread, or a water thirst,
But for hearing the word of the LORD!"

AMOS 8:11 FENTON

“The flocks in the sheep pens are weeping!— For they have no food, And the sheep flocks are wasted! So I cry to you, LORD,— For fire burns up the grass on the pastures! Flame has burnt all the trees of the land! …And the fire has burnt up the grass of the pastures!”

JOEL 1:18-20 FENTON

He told me that the people need spiritual nourishment— the “water of life”… He told me that this is the time of the famine…

And the Spirit and the bride say, “Come!” And let the hearer respond “Come!” And he who is thirsty, let him come; whoever may desire, let him accept the water of life for nothing.

REVELATION 22:17 FENTON

A WARRIOR WHO SAVES…

The LORD God says to His Remnant:
“Patiently wait for Me, for this day when I am rising up…
I am giving to you purified lips…
that you may call on My name…
that you may serve Me shoulder to shoulder,
yoked together side by side…
I have preserved you, My remnant…
so rejoice and glory with all your hearts!…
I will clear away your enemies…
I am now in your midst…
You need no longer fear…
The Lord your God is in your midst…
A Warrior who saves…
I am going to strike down all your oppressors…
I am going to save, and gather, and heal…
I am going to turn your shame into praise…
and gather you together… and make you a Praise…
when I restore your Freedom before your eyes!…”

“Therefore wait for me,” declares the Lord, “for the day I will stand up to testify. I have decided to assemble the nations, to gather the kingdoms and to pour out my wrath on them—all my fierce anger. The whole world will be consumed by the fire of my jealous anger. Then I will purify the lips of the peoples, that all of them may call on the name of the Lord and serve him shoulder to shoulder. From beyond the rivers of Cush my worshipers, my scattered people, will bring me offerings. On that day you, Jerusalem, will not be put to shame for all the wrongs you have done to me, because I will remove from you your arrogant boasters. Never again will you be haughty on my holy hill. But I will leave within you the meek and humble. The remnant of Israel will trust in the name of the Lord. They will do no wrong; they will tell no lies. A deceitful tongue will not be found in their mouths. They will eat and lie down and no one will make them afraid.”

The LORD is telling me that THIS is that day…

“Then I will give to the peoples [clear and pure speech from] purified lips [which reflect their purified hearts], that all of them may call on the name of the LORD, to serve Him shoulder to shoulder (united).”

Standing “shoulder to shoulder” with Jesus Christ means taking His yoke upon us…

“Come to Me, all who are weary and heavily burdened [by religious rituals that provide no peace], and I will give you rest [refreshing your souls with salvation]. Take My yoke upon you and learn from Me [following Me as My disciple], for I am gentle and humble in heart, and you will find rest (renewal, blessed quiet) for your souls. For My yoke is easy [to bear] and My burden is light.”

But I will leave among you
A humble and lowly people,
And they will take refuge and trust confidently in the name of the LORD.
The remnant of Israel will do no wrong
Nor speak lies,
Nor will a deceitful tongue
Be found in their mouths;…”
“Shout for joy, O Daughter of Zion!
Shout in triumph, O Israel!
Rejoice, be in high spirits and glory with all your heart,
O Daughter of Jerusalem [in that day]!
The LORD has taken away the judgments against you;
He has cleared away your enemies.
The King of Israel, even the LORD [Himself], is in your midst;
You will no longer fear disaster….”

ZEPHANIAH 3:14-15 AMP

“The LORD your God is in your midst,
A Warrior who saves.
He will rejoice over you with joy;
He will be quiet in His love…”

ZEPHANIAH 3:17a AMP

“Behold, at that time I am going to deal
With all your oppressors;
I will save the lame
And gather the scattered,…”*

ZEPHANIAH 3:18 AMP

* = “and heal the broken-hearted…” [ISAIAH 61/LUKE 4]

“And I will turn their shame into praise and renown
In every land [where they have suffered].
At that time I will bring you in,
Yes, at the time I gather you together;
For I will make you a name and a praise
Among all the peoples of the earth
When I restore your fortunes [and freedom] before your eyes,”
Says the LORD.

ZEPHANIAH 3:19-20 AMP

The day of the vengeance of the LORD is near…

“…I will overthrow the stumbling blocks (the idols) with the wicked [worshipers], and I will cut off mankind from the face of the earth, says the Lord. I will also stretch out My hand over Judah and over all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place and the name of the idol priests with the [false] priests, And those who worship the starry host of the heavens upon their housetops and those who [pretend to] worship the Lord and swear by and to Him and yet swear by and to [the heathen god Molech or] Malcam [their idol king], And those who have drawn back from following the Lord and those who have not sought the Lord nor inquired for, inquired of, and required the Lord [as their first necessity]. [Hush!] Be silent before the Lord God,
for the day [of the vengeance] of the Lord is near; for the Lord has prepared a sacrifice, and He has set apart [for His use] those who have accepted His invitation.”

ZEPHANIAH 3b-7 AMPC

I WILL SHATTER THE YOKE OF THE KING OF BABEL…

“At the end of two years' time, … I will shatter the yoke of the king of Babel! ”

JEREMIAH 28:3-4 FENTON

“I am about to shake the heavens and the earth, and to overthrow the throne of kingdoms. I am about to destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the nations…”

HAGGAI 2:21-22 ESV

“Woe to the bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey departeth not;
The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the prancing horses, and of the jumping chariots.
The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering spear: and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses:
Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot, the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts.
Behold, I am against thee, saith the Lord of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.”

NAHUM 3:1-5 KJV

The Father is reassuring me that His victory is assured… He told me that the evildoers are intent upon ‘escaping’ the sovereignty of Jehovah, God of all… but He is reassuring me, and needs me to communicate that there is no means of escape from the wrath of God…

“I will kill with the sword those who survive.
No one will escape!
Even if they dig down to the place of the dead,
I will reach down and pull them up.
Even if they climb up into the heavens,
I will bring them down.”

AMOS 9: 1-2 NLT

An important connection for us to make, as Christians, in these last days is that the servants of the Enemy are indeed attempting, as we speak, to do just what the prophet Amos verbalized on God’s behalf. At facilities such as ‘CERN,’ for example, scientists have been hard at work attempting to actually create hyper-dimensional portals which will enable humanity to ‘climb up into the heavens…’ Within the world of the Occult as well, much emphasis is placed upon gaining power over the unseen realm of the supernatural via such
practices as astral travel. The Luciferian practice called ‘Transyuggothian Magic’ involves the invocation of demonic entities in order to obtain the power to escape this dimension.

The Lord of Heaven's Armies says, “The day of judgment is coming, burning like a furnace. On that day the arrogant and the wicked will be burned up like straw. They will be consumed-- roots, branches, and all.”

MALACHI 4:1 NLT

The Father told me that victory is coming. And that it will be…

…a very great conquest. Thus the Amonites were subjected to the Children of Israel.

JUDGES 11:33 FENTON

He told me that victory is fast approaching… On December 6, 2018, I was given the following prophecy from God:

“‘At the end of two years' time, I will return to this place all the furniture of the House of the EVER-LIVING, which Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babel, took from this place and removed to Babel. And Jekoniah-ben-Jhoiakim, king of Judah, and all the transports of Judah, who were removed to Babel, I will restore to this place,’ says the EVER-LIVING, for I will shatter the yoke of the king of Babel!’”

JEREMIAH 28:3-4 FENTON

“For be sure the EVER-LIVING has decreed it,— and will knock the Great House to pieces, and the Cottage to splinters!”

AMOS 6:11 FENTON

And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, “Thus saith the Lord; Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years.” And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

JEREMIAH 28:11 KJV

Thus saith the Lord of hosts; “Behold, I will send upon them the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.”

JEREMIAH 29:17 KJV

An east wind shall come, the wind of the LORD coming up from the wilderness…

HOSEA 13:15 JAFFE

Behold, He is coming with the clouds, and every eye will see Him,…

REVELATION 1:7 AMP

When the Holy Spirit led me to this passage, He explained to my heart that “clouds” here are, on one level, a reference to the “east wind” in Hosea 13, and to the same Breath of Revival that is referred to in Ezekiel 37: “…Come breath, from the four winds, and breathe into these slain that they may live…”

The LORD showed me that this scripture prophecies the revival occurring right now among
believers in many parts of the world, particularly in places where there is a high cost and
great risk often associated with acknowledging Jesus Christ—places such as China, parts of
Africa and the Middle East. It also prophesies the revival of the ‘dry bones’ of the SRA
survivors… The ‘Wind of the LORD’ is ‘coming up from the wilderness…’ And other
groups will be revived (and are being revived right now, as we speak) who have been hurt
by the evils of the Enemy’s massive attack on the human race during these Last Days as he
becomes desperate due to his impending defeat.

“Be still before the Great LORD, For the day of the LORD is at hand; The LORD has
arranged for His feast— And has chosen His guests.

In the day of the feast of the LORD, I will punish the Princes the Sons of the King, And
all wearing foreign attire! And punish all leaping the threshold,— Who fill their LORD’s
House with oppression and wrong!”

ZEPHANIAH 1:7-9 FENTON

Babylon will be punished…

Because of the multitude of [her] sorceries, For the great abundance of [her]
enchantments…. [ISAIAH 47:9 NKJV].

[Her] nakedness shall be uncovered, Yes, [her] shame will be seen… [ISAIAH 47:3 NKJV].

THE HARVEST
He needs me to communicate to the Body of Christ that the time for the Harvest is now!!...
We are living in the Valley of Decision!

He told me that the Harvest has come…

"The harvest of My People Israel has come! I will not cease until it is gone through!—
And the Songs in the Temple shall be howling at that time,” said the MIGHTY LORD,
"with plenty of corpses flung in every place.

“In a Time to Come, I will raise the fallen Tent of David, and repair its rags, and will
restore his ruins, and will rebuild them as in the olden times…”

AMOS 9:11 JAFFE

The Father is calling me to preach a message to the Church: allow yourself to be ripened
(matured) for the Harvest…

“But when the grain is ripe, he immediately sends the reapers, because the harvest is
ready.

MARK 4:29 FENTON

God wanted me to understand that He was ‘harvesting’ me!... (I guess I finally ‘ripened’?... :
And this is important for survivors to understand— that in their healing, they are being
harvested by God.
There is also a sense of ‘ripening’ as referring to the ‘maturing’ process of the individual Christian or of the Church as a whole... God is also harvesting His Church... But are we allowing ourselves to ‘ripen,’ so that we can be harvested by God?

“Be assured the times come,” says the LORD,
“When the ploughman shall follow the reaper,
And the presser of grapes follow sowers of seeds…”

MARK 4:29 FENTON

The Harvest is here!...

“The time will come,” says the Lord, “when the grain and grapes will grow faster than they can be harvested.”

AMOS 9:13 NLT

And not one true kernel will be lost...

“I, the Sovereign Lord, am watching this sinful nation of Israel. I will destroy it from the face of the earth. But I will never completely destroy the family of Israel,” says the Lord. “For I will give the command and will shake Israel along with the other nations as grain is shaken in a sieve, yet not one true kernel will be lost. But all the sinners will die by the sword— all those who say, ‘Nothing bad will happen to us.’”

He will uncover the nakedness of the Luciferian conspiracy...

“...Therefore, O prostitute,...”

[The “prostitute” (“harlot” in the Jaffe translation) = Gnosticism…]

 “…hear the word of the Lord: Thus says the Lord God, Because your lust was poured out…”

[Because they have indulged to extremes their lusts…]

 “…and your nakedness uncovered…”

[The ugly truth of their conduct exposed]

 “…in your whorings with your lovers, and with all your abominable idols, and because of the blood of your children that you gave to them,…”

[This means what it says— the literal blood of their (literal) children… and there is no better definition of generational SRA…]

 “…therefore, behold, I will gather all your lovers with whom you took pleasure, all those you loved and all those you hated. I will gather them against you from every side and will uncover your nakedness to them, that they may see all your nakedness. And I will judge you as women who commit adultery and shed blood are judged, and bring upon you the blood of wrath and jealousy. And I will give you into their hands, and they shall throw down your vaulted chamber and break down your lofty places. They shall strip
you of your clothes and take your beautiful jewels and leave you naked and bare.”

EZEKIEL 16: 35-37 ESV

THEN THEY REMEMBERED…

When God began killing them, they finally sought him.
They repented and took God seriously.
Then they remembered that God was their rock, that God Most High was their redeemer.
But all they gave him was lip service…

PSALM 78: 34-36 NLT

The Lord has been extremely patient with Mankind.
Over and over human beings, when given the freedom of their free will, have chosen to do Evil. God’s own Chosen People, the people of Israel, through whom He incarnated Himself in the flesh and dwelt among us in the person of Yeshua of Nazareth, time and time again, throughout the scriptures, have turned away from the Most High God and sought to engage with the heinous practices of idolatry, Gnosticism and occultism.

There will come a day, however, when the Father’s time of patience will come to a close. Make no mistake: Almighty God will ‘sweep His Creation with the broom of destruction,’ as the prophet Isaiah tells us:

“For I will rise up against them,” says the Lord of hosts,
“And cut off from Babylon the name and remnant,
And offspring and posterity,” says the Lord.
“I will also make it a possession for the porcupine,
And marshes of muddy water;
I will sweep it with the broom of destruction,”
says the Lord of hosts.

ISAIAH 14:22-23 NKJV

LIKE A WARRIOR AROUSED…

The LORD is a Warrior.
He is a Mighty Warrior; a Strong Tower; the Lion of Judah.
He is the Creator; the Redeemer; the Alpha; the Omega.
He is the First, Last, and Source of All.
He is our Father in Heaven—outside of Time and Space as we know them; All-Knowing, All-Seeing, and All-Powerful. [And those words mean exactly what they say: All…means…ALL!…]

He created the entirety of what exists in the universe. From Nothing…
And although He is fully capable of bringing anything, and even Everything, OUT of existence, if He so chooses, His potential for Wrath is tempered by His Love, and His
Patience…
And He IS patient with us. Each of us. And full of mercy.
He is slow to anger and quick to love…
He is abounding in the deepest, most powerful, shining Love which can possibly exist. In fact, He IS Love…
He is the very Source of that thing we know as Love…
But let us not forget the Fear of the LORD!...
It is appropriate… in fact, worshipful… to hold Him in fear and reverence...
…because He is fully capable of Wrath…
And frankly, generally speaking, we human beings taken as a whole (and even as individuals), DESERVE that Wrath…
And the only reason we have not yet experienced his Wrath is that He is also Patient… In fact, our Father is infinitely more patient with his children than any of us can claim the right to…
But when the moment of His Wrath finally comes, He will be like a warrior aroused…

Then the Lord rose up as though waking from sleep, like a warrior aroused from a drunken stupor. He routed his enemies and sent them to eternal shame…

PSALM 78: 65-66 NLT

And that Great and Terrible Day of the LORD is coming!
Make no mistake, Church!— it is coming SOON!!...
I ask a simple, but very difficult, question of His church:

Will we be prepared?????
CHAPTER TEN:
What Do We Need to Do?

PRAY… PRAY… PRAY…

We, as those redeemed by the sacrifice of God Himself, of Himself, as it has taken place in and through the Blood of Yeshua, Jesus Christ, Messiah, should feel compelled to pray. We should feel deep in our spirits, if we are truly born again of the Spirit, a strong desire to pray and to cry out and beg and call out to God Almighty on behalf of injustice and cruelty— particularly when it has taken place against the innocent, vulnerable, and powerless. And what members of the human community are THE MOST innocent, THE MOST vulnerable, and THE MOST powerless? The answer to that question is of course: “children…” 

So again, I make my plea to you, dear reader—if there is one thing you take away from this book, I ask you to please make a decision to pray for the forgotten, broken, wounded children who are still trapped in situations of darkness. Pray, whether it is generational Satanic ritual abuse, such as what I experienced, which occurs among Illuminati Bloodline families of nearly all races and the practice of which has spread its hideous tentacles across the face of the entire earth, or whether it is those millions upon millions of children (and adults) who are trapped in situations of sex trafficking across the world— situations which often include their enslavement, mind control, and brutal traumatization at the hands of those who buy and sell them, and which most often end in the death of the child victim after incredible suffering. Please pray for all children who are being hurt across the world, and for the adult survivors of these kinds of abuses. Pray that they will find their way to God, that Jesus Christ will work in their lives such that they will learn how to cry out to Him and to ask for help— that they will, even in their suffering, develop a relationship with Him, one which will last for Eternity. Pray for them to be released from their suffering, if this is God’s will.

My effort at creating the website www.pray4theforgotten.com is an effort to organize these kinds of prayers on behalf of these many children. Please view the website to find out how you can sign up to pray for a group of ten children by name. You will not be asked for any money; the sole purpose of the website is to organize this prayer effort. If you do sign up as an individual, family, or as a church fellowship, I will simply contact you with updates on a monthly basis involving any good news regarding these children and update your list of names as needed.

…AND FAST…
AND LOVE… LOVE… LOVE…
No one has seen God at any time. If we love one another, God abides in us, and His love has been perfected in us…

1 JOHN 4:12 KJV

BE STRONG… WORK… FEAR NOT…

“Be strong, all you people of the land,” declares the LORD. “Work, for I am with you,” declares the LORD of hosts, “according to the covenant that I made with you when you came out of Egypt. My Spirit remains in your midst. Fear not.”

HAGGAI 2:4-5 ESV

For those of us who have a testimony to share, a big part of "working" for God is speaking that testimony… The Father can use us to testify against the evildoers, but by His Spirit… not our own might…

“…for many years You had patience with them, And testified against them by Your Spirit in Your prophets. Yet they would not listen…”

NEHEMIAH 9:30 NKJV

And my speech and my preaching were not with persuasive words of human wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power, that your faith should not be in the wisdom of men but in the power of God.

1 CORINTHIANS 2:4-5 NKJV

SAVE OTHERS BY SNATCHING THEM OUT OF THE FIRE…

But you, beloved, building yourselves up in your most holy faith and praying in the Holy Spirit, keep yourselves in the love of God, waiting for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ that leads to eternal life. And have mercy on those who doubt; save others by snatching them out of the fire; to others show mercy with fear, hating even the garment stained by the flesh.

JUDE 1:20-23 ESV

WHAT NOT TO DO: “WOE TO THE WORTHLESS SHEPHERD!”

Pastors, leaders, counselors, deacons, prophets, preachers, fathers, mothers, elders… do not let yourselves be worthless shepherds! Do not leave your flocks. Do not abandon them to the onslaught of the Wolf. Hear the Word of the LORD:

“Woe to the worthless shepherd, Who leaves the flock! A sword shall be against his arm And against his right eye; His arm shall completely wither, And his right eye shall be totally blinded.”

ZECHARIAH 11:17 NKJV
THE IMPORTANCE OF ‘DOOR-KEEPING’

He needs me to tell the Body of Christ about the importance of ‘door-keeping’ regarding things of an unclean spiritual nature which are being allowed in to our midst within the Temple… the Body of Christ as a whole… or the Temples of our individual souls… or into the Temples of our households… or our Sanctuaries… our churches… our ministries…

“And the Doorkeepers were…”

NEHEMIAH 11:19 FENTON

The Father showed me the importance of the doorkeepers to the sanctity of the Temple… what unclean things are we allowing into the Temple of the Church?... What about into the temples of our homes?... into the temples of our bodies?... Where are the doorkeepers???... Are not we all to act as ‘door-keepers?’

And in God’s Temples, there can be ‘no agreement with idols…”

“Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers. For what fellowship has righteousness with lawlessness? And what communion has light with darkness? And what accord has Christ with Belial? Or what part has a believer with an unbeliever? And what agreement has the temple of God with idols? For you are the temple of the living God.

As God has said:
“I will dwell in them
And walk among them.
I will be their God,
And they shall be My people.

“Therefore come out from among them
And be separate,” says the Lord.
“Do not touch what is unclean,
And I will receive you.”

“I will be a Father to you,
And you shall be My sons and daughters,”
says the Lord Almighty.

2 CORINTHIANS 6: 14-18 NKJV

He tells us to come out from Babylon… and all that it represents… He tells us to flee from such reprehensible practices as what it represents…

Go forth from Babylon!
Flee from the Chaldeans!
With a voice of singing,
Declare, proclaim this,
Utter it to the end of the earth;  
Say, “The Lord has redeemed  
His servant Jacob!”

ISAIAH 48:20 NKJV

DEALING WITH ‘INHERITED INIQUITY’ AS A CHURCH

What is our Iniquity as the Church? The fact is that we contemporary, living Christians have inherited iniquity due to the practices of our forefathers and foremothers. Whether those practices were knowing and intentional (as in the case of my Bloodline family members), or unknowing and unintentional (as in the case of the unsuspecting church which has not recognized the witches within their very midst who are entering the church sanctuary at midnight and conducting Satanic rituals).

Our ancestors have fallen prey to both of these types of sin. But have we done any different? We must check our own hearts… Are we listening to God?

“No, when you tell these people all these words and they ask you, ‘Why has the LORD decreed all this great tragedy against us? And what is our iniquity, what is the sin which we have committed against the LORD our God?’ Then you are to say to them, ‘It is because your fathers have abandoned (rejected) Me,’ says the LORD, ‘and have walked after other gods and have served them and bowed down to the handmade idols and have abandoned (rejected) Me and have not kept My law, and because you have done worse [things] than your fathers. Just look, every one of you walks in the stubbornness of his own evil heart, so that you do not listen [obediently] to Me. Therefore I will hurl you out of this land [of Judah] into the land [of the Babylonians] which neither you nor your fathers have known, and there you will serve other gods day and night, for I will show you no compassion.’”

JEREMIAH 16:10-13 AMP

We must Listen, so that we can be HEALED!...

The Holy Spirit spoke rightly through Isaiah the prophet to our fathers, saying, “Go to this people and say:  
‘Hearing you will hear, and shall not understand;  
And seeing you will see, and not perceive;  
For the hearts of this people have grown dull.  
Their ears are hard of hearing,  
And their eyes they have closed,  
Lest they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears,  
Lest they should understand with their hearts and turn,  
So that I should heal them.’”

ACTS 28:25-27 NKJV

What is it, then, that we are listening for?
We are listening for nothing less spectacular than…

The revelation of the mystery kept secret since the world began…

[And what an honor that is!!!....]

Now to Him who is able to establish you according to my gospel and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery kept secret since the world began but now made manifest,…

ROMANS 16:25-26A NKJV

BEWARE THE ‘MURDEROUS OX’…

But we must be aware of THE MURDEROUS OX in our midst!...

There is a murderous, rampaging ox within our midst. It is called Gnosticism. It is synonymous with high-level Satanism/Luciferianism. [I can attest to that from my own experience.] We must understand that. The practices which we call “Satanic Ritual Abuse” today are really the same EXACT thing as what is referred to as Baal-worship and “the passing of children through the fire to Molech” throughout the Old Testament. They are the same practices of intentional sin and the ‘taking advantage of grace’ which are referred to throughout the New Testament, also. They are the same Gnostic infiltrators which Jude writes an entire letter about, warning the Church. They are the same ‘Nicolaitan’ practices which Jesus Himself declares that He hates in Revelation. Nothing has changed!

“There is nothing new under the sun…,” as Solomon said.

But are we even aware of that murderous ox within our midst?

… Or is it so taboo that we can’t even discuss it as a church?

If we claim that we are aware of the ‘murderous ox’ in our midst, then what are we doing with that knowledge? Are we taking appropriate action, or are we handling that knowledge negligently?

“If an ox gores a man or a woman to death, then the ox shall surely be stoned, and its flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be acquitted. But if the ox tended to thrust with its horn in times past, and it has been made known to his owner, and he has not kept it confined, so that it has killed a man or a woman, the ox shall be stoned and its owner also shall be put to death.”

EXODUS 21:28-29 NKJV

JESUS: THE PERFECT EXAMPLE OF TRANSPARENCY

Our heavenly Father— my (and your) Abba, my (and your) ‘Daddy’— wants me to remind the Church about the example of openness and transparency in Jesus…

… and that these topics should not be ‘off-limits’ or ‘taboo’ within the Church at all.
In truth, the very fact that they are perceived as such is a clear, although by no means permanent, victory of the Enemy…

“…in secrecy have I said nothing…”

--Jesus [JOHN 18:21 FENTON]

REMOVE THE VEIL: RECOGNIZE, ACKNOWLEDGE, AND UNDERSTAND THE DARKNESS FROM WHICH HE HAS DELIVERED US

And He will destroy on this mountain
The surface of the covering cast over all people,
And the veil that is spread over all nations.
He will swallow up death forever,
And the Lord God will wipe away tears from all faces…

ISAIAH 25:7-8 NKJV

He has delivered us FROM somewhere… Do we UNDERSTAND the Darkness which He has delivered us from?

For this reason we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding; that you may walk worthy of the Lord, fully pleasing Him, being fruitful in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all might, according to His glorious power, for all patience and longsuffering with joy; giving thanks to the Father who has qualified us to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in the light. He has delivered us from the power of darkness and conveyed us into the kingdom of the Son of His love, in whom we have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of sins.

COLOSSIANS 1: 9-14 NKJV

RAISE A PRAYER FOR THE REMNANT

“The King says this: ‘It is a time of distress… So raise a prayer for the remnant remaining.’”

2 KINGS 19:3-4 FENTON

And the remnant who have escaped of the house of Judah shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward. For out of Jerusalem shall go a remnant, and those who escape from Mount Zion. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will do this.

2 KINGS 19: 30-31 NKJV

WORK ON THE HOUSE OF THE LORD

The Father has promised us that He wins in the end. As Christians we know this to be true. Jesus Christ has already won the ultimate victory for all of Creation upon the Cross. However, WE need to allow ourselves to be used by God to do the work needed to enact this great Victory within the space-time continuum of human history.
So the Lord stirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of Jehozadak, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; and they came and worked on the house of the Lord of hosts, their God…

HAGGAI 1:14 NKJV

“The glory of this latter temple shall be greater than the former,” says the Lord of hosts. 
“And in this place I will give peace,’ says the Lord of hosts.

HAGGAI 2:9 NKJV

There are things which God needs us to do. For one, He needs us to work on rebuilding His Temple—but I am not speaking of a temple of physical location. He needs us to rebuild the Temple, which is His Body, the Body of Christ on earth. And that Temple, which is Christ, is also built by Christ. However, are we not His hands, His eyes, and His feet??

“Behold, the Man whose name is the BRANCH! From His place He shall branch out, And He shall build the temple of the Lord…”

ZECHARIAH 6:12 NKJV

“Now it shall come to pass in the latter days 
That the mountain of the Lord’s house 
Shall be established…”

MICAH 4: 1-2 NKJV

Many of the scriptures the Lord led me to as I healed from my SRA/DID centered around the theme of Rebuilding the Temple of the Lord.

In 2 Chronicles 24, Joash repairs the Temple and even makes it stronger than it was previously. In 2 Chronicles 34, Josiah “began to purge [the land] … of the high places… to break down the altars of the Baals…” [2 CHRONICLES 34: 1-10]. Then he again rebuilt the wall and the Temple of the Lord, making it even better than before. In Nehemiah 4, the rebuilding of the Temple occurs feverishly, both day and night, and under such constant attack that the builders need to hold their spears in one hand and their stones and mortar in the other, fending off the blows of the Enemy as they work… Even under extreme duress, and in the face of severe retaliation by the practitioners of idolatry, heroes such as Nehemiah have found the courage to rebuild the Temple of the Lord. Do I dare ask the question: ‘What is our excuse?’

For those of us who are survivors of generational SRA/DID (contemporary Biblical Idolatry), we are often the firstborn ‘Chosen Ones’ of our bloodline families. If we allow ourselves to be consecrated and sanctified by the Lord, in a very real way we become similar in purpose and function to the Levites of old. We must allow Him to take us out of the grip of Darkness and to use us for His holy and perfect plan as He did the Levites. But will we allow ourselves to be used, as were the Levites, by God in order to rebuild His holy Temple?

“And you shall stand the Levites before Aaron and his sons, and then offer them like a
wave offering to the Lord. Thus you shall separate the Levites from among the children of Israel, and the Levites shall be Mine. After that the Levites shall go in to service the tabernacle of meeting. So you shall cleanse them and offer them like a wave offering. For they are wholly given to Me from among the children of Israel; I have taken them for Myself instead of all who open the womb, the firstborn of all the children of Israel. For all the firstborn among the children of Israel are Mine, both man and beast; on the day that I struck all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I sanctified them to Myself. I have taken the Levites instead of all the firstborn of the children of Israel. And I have given the Levites as a gift to Aaron and his sons from among the children of Israel, to do the work for the children of Israel in the tabernacle of meeting, and to make atonement for the children of Israel, that there be no plague among the children of Israel when the children of Israel come near the sanctuary.”

NUMBERS 8:13-19 NKJV

The Lord will use us if we allow Him to.

He also tells us that…

Whatever [he] tell[s] [us] in the dark, [we should] speak in the light; and what [we] hear in the ear, [we should] preach on the housetops. And [that we should] not fear those who kill the body but cannot kill the soul.

MATTHEW 10:27 NKJV

He wants and needs us to be brave— even in the face of the incredibly difficult situations we find ourselves in.

We know that He is coming again soon, that we are in the season of His return, although we do not know the exact hour. Perhaps we are His Messengers, meant to play a role similar to Elijah the prophet, or to John the Baptist, of whom it was said:

“Behold, I send My Messenger before Your face,
Who will prepare Your way before You…”

MATTHEW 11:10 NKJV

Our testimonies are incredibly powerful— and they are owned by God. He will use them. He will stir up our spirits, calling us to take up our voices and “Blow the trumpet in Zion!” And as we ‘blow our trumpets,’ we must be clear in our message,…

For if the trumpet makes an uncertain sound,
Who will prepare for battle?

1 CORINTHIANS 14: 8

The Father has placed each of us here, in this time, in this age, in this place, amidst great Darkness.

He has placed us here each for a purpose.

He used me to get across this message to His Church— to you…”
The real question becomes for all of us:

‘Will we obey God?’
APPENDIX A: SRA Abuse Memory Examples

The following are excerpts from my journal. During the period of my memory recovery, journaling helped me tremendously. I would often journal immediately after I had had a flashback, and often while still lying in bed with the lights out, eyes closed, typing away on the laptop computer. “Keyboarding” was probably the most useful class I ever took in high school, and because I took it, I have actually been an excellent typist which proved very useful in capturing many of these memories. But when typing at the speed of one’s train of consciousness, and not stopping at all to make corrections as you go, things can get a little messy… So please bear with the unedited state of the text in these entries if you can— I have left them raw and unedited intentionally in order to capture as much of the rawness of the experiences and the memories of them as possible. In places though, where it seems important to clarify a word, I have inserted corrections in brackets. The only other editing I have done is to remove any identifying personal or place names from the text, for the reason of wanting to follow advice in attempting to maintain a degree of anonymity.

I need to warn you, however: the content of these memories is graphic and highly disturbing. It includes descriptions of heinous sexual acts committed by adults against me and other children, graphic descriptions of sex acts, body parts, acts of torture and violence, up to and including murder. I have also left the explicit language essentially unedited as well, as this language is part and parcel of both the experiences and the memories of those experiences. Please read it only at your discretion, particularly if you are a survivor of trauma of any kind, as the content of these journal entries will likely be triggering and upsetting for you. If you are a survivor and have decided to read this content, I highly recommend telling a trusted friend or loved one ahead of time, and asking them to check up on you and look out for you for a period of time afterwards.

MINOR CHILDREN SHOULD NOT BE READING THIS CONTENT UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCES!!
JOURNAL ENTRIES [SAMPLES]

11/?/18

I remember lying on my back, naked, very young, no pubic hair, small stub of baby-penis, in my father’s mouth; his beard; his round glasses, his long hair, his flannel shirt; I am looking down and I see my father sucking my penis; my baby penis…

the thermometer; rectal thermometer; ‘we have to take your temperature’; ['TEMPERATURE'] on the bed, mother sticking it in my anus; hurting; father hurting me with the poky thing; the hurty thing; it is long and hard ; it hurts me in my butthole. this is the other man, the bad daddy; he has long hair; he comes in the doorway at night; hurting; but I love him

there is the bad mommy too; she does the bad mommy face; I know the bad mommy face; there is no emotions in it; no feelings; it is cold and hard aas ['AS'] stone;

the bad mommy eyes I see wide big and wide; with heart face; down to chin; the ski jump nose; there are no glasses; this is my mother’s face; the smell of her perfume I remember
I remember also the smell of her vagina; it is a vagina; I know what it looks like; the dark hair, spread out; I know what her breasts look like; she is naked; walking around the house; bathtub; my father naked door open; same penis, in my face, coming towards me; putting my mouth around the penis; big penis; it seemed big ; I remember it as being so big; now I know its because
I was little
very little

going with my father to the bathroom on the boat in englan ['ENGLAND’]; why did we go there ?

I remember his tightie whities his hairy legs, his supid socks; toenails;

11/?/18 “THE CLEARING IN THE WOODS”

now I remember the clearing in the woods I think I am at camp W___

it is nighttime dark I am being led or dragged or carried through the woods, down a path, there is a fire in the distance; as we get closer I see a cigarette ember burning in the dark; we come closer I see the face of the boy man who is squatting and smoking it; he looks hungry eyed; I see the fire now; I see oh my God is it a doll in the fire? it is suspended ['SUSPENDED'] above the fire; tied to a long stick; is it a doll no it is not a doll oh my God it is not a doll it is a girl and she is burning, catching ion ['ON'] fire above the fire her eyes are terrified screaming in her eyes I a ms screaming ['I AM SCREAMING’] trying to scream but nothing coming out I want to runt o ['RUN TO’] her to help her I cannot move I cannot
speak we are moving [‘MOVING’] around the fire there are more face boys girls hungry eyes greedy grins dark faces I see fear confusion too in those faces the fire the fire is large and raging now I see there is a body a grown up body lying in the fire beneath eth [‘THE’] girl she is staring [‘STARING’] down her eyes are screaming I cannot do wnything [‘ANYTHING’] go d plase forgiveme [‘GOD PLEASE FORGIVE ME’] I cannot do anything I cannot move to help her she is looking down and the body benaeth [‘BENEATH’] her is fire on fire it is burning flames everywhere rocks around it large rocks body lying on ground in fire [‘FIRE’] burning the doll girl catching on fire now her burning then man man with mask muscles big man with mask no shirt black mask big muscles he is standing behind the girl her dress is up he is f***ing her from behind f***ing her and the people start coming to the fire and they are stabbing [‘STABBING’] her the girl is screaming even through the gag on her mouth her eyes so wide it is so horrible God pelase [‘PLEASE’] help her oh she is hurting they are stabbing her the bad man [‘MAN’] f***ing her the people greedy people are stabbing her her areaes are gone [‘HER EYES ARE GONE’] no closed they have taken her her life has gone I know that I see it leave, her spirit, I see a figure white they don’t see him picking up her spirit and carrying it with him away he is good it is Jesus Himself who was there and came and helped her

the greedy people are now stabbing more and more they are cutting and eating she [‘EATING, SHE’] is taken down off the fire and they are all greedy eating her body the poor girl oh my god they are making me watch a man holding my eyes wide open slapping me I can’t close my eyes they make me look watch them eat and drink her blood then they hold my mouth open the man with the big hands strong man smells his hands are dirty fingernails dirty fingernails bad hands they open my mouth and the pieces of her go in I am eatin gthe [‘EATING THE’] girl’s body they are making me chew I spit out they showve [‘SHOVE’] it in make my swallow it then they let me close my eyes hold me down in m [‘I AM’] leaning over the rock on the ground pants down they are pushing it in my butt now over and over theyn [‘THEN’] my head is lifted [‘LIFTED’] my eyes are closed they lift my head and shove my mouth around the cock dark cock taste gross pushing my head back and forth and then wet make me gag throw up on them gagging they shove it in more tell me keep it in their bithch [‘B***H’] suck it b***h keep that f***ing c**k [‘C**K’] in there eat satans c**k now little whore your nothing [‘YOU’RE NOTHING’] but a little whoerre [‘WHORE’] suck that c**k you little whore you better [‘YOU BETTER’] not throw up on me again you little c**ksucker I am dead again now

that was the night at camp W__ early maybe first summer age eleven? the night that Peter came from England, with Glenn, and the other counselor, dark hair, they took many of us campers out to the woods; we went down the trail past the pond [‘POND’] at the bottom of the hill; it goes over the sandy open area; there is a big clearing very big; then we keep going there is a little hill of sand, in a semicircle; at top of theat [‘THAT’] we set up s\cam
['CAMP']; there is a fire they teadh ['TEACH'] us peter teaches us a song I remember some of the words

I have always remembered this song but \, then going to bed in the tent; nthen ['THEN'] nothing after that, until now; now I nknow ['KNOW'] what happened later that night, it was the memory of being taken to the fire pit that I just said abofve ['ABOVE’]; that was that same night, I am almost positive ['ALMOST POSITIVE’]; it feels like the same temperature, the same woods, just ['JUST'] maybe that they woke us up and took us out farther in the woods to another place ['PLACE’]; I m ['I’M’] sure we were drugged in some way; that’s why I remember not being able to move my body; who is the man though , with the big muscles, who came?

that is the night

I remember the song

he taught us this song the camp counselor wh ['WHO'] was ‘visiting from England’ named peter

it went like this

“My name is Jack diddley dum diddley dum
im a necrophiliac diddley dum diddley dum
I f**k dead bodies diddley dum diddley dum
_________________ diddley dum diddley dum
....

My name is _______ diddley dum diddley dum
I’m a nymphoniac diddley dum diddley dum
I f**k my mother diddley dum diddley dum
I f**k my sister diddley dum diddley dum
And when they die diddley dum diddley dum
I will not cry diddley dum diddley dum
Because like Jack diddley dum diddley dum
Im a necrophiliac diddley dum diddley dum”
I always remembered this song, but never what happened after

[FURTHER NOTE RE. THE MEMORY OF THE NIGHT AROUND THE FIRE:]

On 11/18 or so, I met with Dr W for a weekly therapy appointment, and with my eyes closed went into a self-induced ‘EMDR’ type state and recounted much more detail of that particular memory to her. It involved details of some of the faces of the bystanders and people participating in the event, as well as some more of the things that I remembered those people jeering and mocking me with during the abuse. Some of the worlds included epithets like them calling out ‘Suck Satan’s c**k, little f*g-boy’, etc. After that, I realized exactly why parts of me later developed the name of “F*g-Boy” for those other, more effeminate
parts of me that they had always blamed for allowing the abuse to happen and for not being strong enough to stand up to it…

10. THE 400-YR OLD HOUSE

11/2/18

so, that house toms s’s [‘TOM S’S’] house at Camp W property [‘PROPERTY’], it was very very old, like 400 years old he said, he loved to tell us it was hoaunted [‘HAUNTED’], and would make a big point of telling us all the terrifying ghost stories, stories of someone going to bed in the upstairs room and being visited by a spirit at night, then when he woke up they said the clock, which had been not running for years, and was all covered in dust, had been dusted off like new and was running again; stories of the basement, not to go in the basement because there were evil spirits there, it would be fine if we just kept the basement door closed; don’t go down there, no matter what; the chairs in a semicircle around the fireplace in the living room, which c____ and I woke up to that morning; we thought “oh, that’s proof of the ghosts’ really it was probably their little séance or coven meeting from late the night before

the creep y cat, tom s’s creppy [‘CREEPY’] cat, him standing on the couch with his tail up, hair sticking strait up, staring at the door, I am sittin [‘AM SITTING’] next to it on the couch with the other kids, the cat stosp [‘STOPS’] suddenly and stares at the door, old door, which has just been unlatched from the other room the kitchen and is now opening on its own swinging slowly and creaking open in towards the living room area we are in; it is the door right nexct [‘NEXT’] to the basement, that is the door I am talking about

watching The Elephant Man movie, with all that suffering he goes through I think it was to show us the suffering [‘SUFFERING’] which they believe God allows His children to endure that was their big idea they wanted to convey that God is awful horrible to be hated, that God is to blame for all the [‘THE’] suffering ‘you see, look [‘LOOK’] what God allows to happen, where is your God now to save you?’

I remember in tom s’s house at Camp W the record player, on the table on the right side of the living room; he said his favorit recored [‘FAVORITE RECORD’] was van halen’s first record, the one with the song ‘runn [‘RUNNIN’] with the devil’ was on; he played that song on his record palyaier [‘PLAYER’] for us all the time; doo doo doo doo doo-doo-doo-doo-doo

Tom snugglingne [‘SNUGGLING’] with us on the couch

then bedtime

then I can’t remember more right now

I remember thinking I loved tom s though

he lloked [‘LOOKED’] so much like my father

same 6 foot 1 frame, same big belly, same close cropped beard same hary [‘HAIRY’] body
different eyes different hair different glasses otherwise the same
I think this was part of the intentional confusion
Tom was picked for me because he most resembled my father
important for further splitting and programming that need to happen that fall and winter
then, the memories from the long weekends at tom’s house in p____ [please see my night
memories journal from May 2018 for those descriptions].

11/19/18 ‘FATHER R__’/ST. T’s’ CHURCH N____
m____ r__
‘father r__’
basement st t_____
killing down there, lady from photo of me as alter [‘ALTAR’] boy, the one in the profile,
with blond hair up in bun, that lady, she was there too
there is a cross [‘CROSS’] there is a person on the cross wearing duck mask big Donald duck
but just bottom half of face you can see the eyes on cross duck tape many lines wrapping
around her arms body duck tape tying her to cross first memory she is down lying down
cross is on platform or floor her left leg has been sawed father r__ sawed it off at knee he
did this earlier she was awake [‘AWAKE’] tied up gagged couldn’t move they held her
sawed her leg off then blow torch blue flame pointing hes oing [‘HE’S GOING’] near her
hes burning the bloody stup [‘STUMP’] with the bone sticking out no more bleeding then
later same place same time but later awake again I am tied hands behind back ankles tied
sitting in corner, other children same thing sitting around edge of this room [NOTE: AT
THIS POINT IN THE MEMORY I HAVE SWITCHED TO A SEPARATE MEMORY, OF
A DIFFERENT LOCATION, I BELIEVE, BUT CONNECTED...] its old room ther
[‘THERE’] is dirt floor where am I there are stone walls it’s a basement where jjjstone
[‘STONE’] that is long and flat stacking up on each other oold old old walls old basement
dirt floor j now later lights torches lights a couple on walls lights one woman awake man
holding the piece of her leg the foot and up to knee he is eating it taking bite bloody
everywhere he has apron on he is father r__ he is wearing blck [‘BLACK’] uniform with the
white collar but apron also thick apronf black apron blood all over he is wiping his hands
now now he is holding the leg up he is laughing not really laugh ugly sound he is saying
does this look familiar he is making that awful sound she closes her eyes she is on cross
duck taped to this cross in this basement I am tied up sitting knees pulled upp to my chest
same place now there is different woman on cross same cross different time this woman has
baby inside her large belly the man comes it is lghted [‘LIGHTED’] candles the mand
[‘MAN’] comes up to her he cuts into belly with knife slice up slice upwards fast all blod
['BLOOD'] comes out baby comes out man saysi ['SAYS I'] promise I promise to save the baby don’t wrry ['WORRY'] if youre a good girl ill let you keep the baby yes I will later same man same place lights he slapps woma ['SLAPS WOMAN’S'] face she awake now eyes open he says I told you you could have the baby right well theres just one small problem I lied then he lifts baby up in air and slams her down head on rock head bursts open explodes blood everywhere all over him over walls darkness
different place now st T____ basement I don’t know for sure where maybe not I think it is st T_____ basement linoleum tile gray lights up above in ceiling there is boy he is dark skin but not black he is tan skin color there are other people he is empty face dirty he has short hair no eyes eyes out he is outstretched hands arms out hanging from chains chains on arms lifting the arms up wht is he standing on he is standing on box arms up like flying he is head to side down he cant move how is standing then man with knife comes ;mand ['MAN'] says choir boy this is a choir boy man does not say that that is the meaning of what he says not exact words chori ['CHOIR'] boy he is telling me warning me, I don’t want to be like the chori ['CHOIR'] boy do I no if I don’t’ want to end up the choir boy then I better listen I better listen and obye obey him if I don’t want to be like choir boy here huh choir boy jouve ['YOU’VE'] got to sing choir boy don’t you’ve got to be able to hit those hight ['HIGH'] notes righclittle chori boy ['RIGHT, LITTLE CHOIR BOY?'] well we be got to make sure you can hit those hight ['HIGH'] notes now don’t we just part of the job description job description part of job description choir boy is job job description then I know then what he means he takes the big knife knife like butchr ['BUTCHER'] not like chees ['CHEESE'] cutting bif rectangle knifehe puts boys thing and his balls on the block then lifts knife down fast he brings arm down facst ['FAST'] all the penis everything cut off all blood so much blood boy dies man laughs hods ['HOLDS'] up blls ['BALLS'] in air with blood and insides of balls coming out, little brown penis with the balls mand ['MAN'] is laughing see now you can sing sing for lucife ['LUCIFER'] sing little choir boy sing for our lord Lucifer in his beautirufl chori ['BEAUTIFUL CHOIR'] man turns to me do you want to be chori ['CHOIR'] boy too smailes ['SMILES'] then no more
another tiem ['TIME'] same place same cross dirrent ['DIFFERENT'] person the man cutting opne ['OPEN'] the bowels on the person on cross they splash out all floor pink everything comes up out of me throwing up everywhere gone then
back throw up on me mand comesdick in outh ['MAN COMES, DICK IN MOUTH'] he pushing my head shoving gagging I must not gag I have to make not gg ['GAG'] because eif ['IF'] I gag they hurt me have to learn to not gag let the penis go deepin ['DEEP IN'] throat just say to myself don’t gag he will be done soon

[THE FOLLOWING IS ANOTHER MEMORY CONNECTED TO THE ABOVE… SOME OF SAME PEOPLE/PLACES…]
father r__ father r__ officetells ['OFFICE, TELLS'] me new cassock tryo ['TRY'] on new
179 | Page

13. MAKING SENSE OF “THE LANGUAGE OF THE DEAD”

11/2/18 [THE FOLLOWING IS NOT WRITTEN AFTER A FLASHBACK, BUT IS JUST A REGULAR JOURNAL ENTRY…]

Another interesting phenomenon which occurred off and on over my life has been the experience of the hearing of a very demonic voice, speaking to me/through me (I have always felt the need to say the words this entity dictates to me out loud, when no one is around), in a disturbing language which I have always thought of as “The Language of the Dead.” Beginning in 2009, I started to tell various m.h. providers about this ‘voice’ I was hearing. I even told my wife back then as well. When I started meeting with Dr W (my therapist) in 2016 and told her of this voice, she suggested that maybe it was a “part of me” which was “trying to communicate to me’”, and that I should consider writing down what it said. The following two examples are of these kinds of dictations…
APPARITION 2

"No -- you cannot have Kee pay Too ma! My Truth!"

K'wer too may sheep pi da
The answer of the Night
Kee may K'wer sh'too1 ped.
is a resounding "No."

Goor pee kah gweor pre kuh
You may ask the night a million times,
Too may. Sheen pat la
It will still answer you.

Koor da kee pay, da
"No -- you cannot have Kee pay Too ma! My Truth!"
You can see that the language they are spoken to me in is very harsh, guttural, almost similar to Arabic but more ‘ancient’. I think it is possibly what is called ‘Enochian’, or whatever the name of the language in which the incantations I heard spoken by my abusers during some of the ritual abuse ceremonies was spoken in.

I would hear the sounds in this language, and I would picture a male entity who is very angry and utterly alone, kind of in the middle of a barren arctic wasteland or something, sitting with his arms on his knees and projecting these kinds of thoughts to me. I would feel I had to say them out loud, and the voice would come out very harshly and violently. Then, I would translate into English in my head the meanings of what was being said to me. The meanings were always, as above, very dark, depressing, discouraging, hateful, and bitter…

11/?/18

I have mentioned a little bit about the ‘strange language’ in which I remember many of these awful rituals being done in. My strongest memories are of the female perpetrator who was present at Tom S’s house in the events which took place on those long weekends in the quiet
countryside of Northeastern ________ in the Fall and Winter of 1985-86— the woman whom I now know to be my own mother. I believe she must have purposefully arranged it, in collaboration with my friend C____’s mother, so that she (my mother) only had to do the 1-hour round trip from our town to C____’s town, twice over the course of the whole weekend. She made that relatively brief drive, leaving Clint’s mother to do the much longer (approximately 1 ½ hour round trip) drive from her town to P____. And I believe now the reason she did that was because she knew she was going to have an even longer round trip journey to make later that night.

Most likely beginning about 12 am (typically by that point in the weekend it would have been technically Sunday morning…), I imagine she got back in her car and began the one and a half-hour journey up to P____. It would make sense to me if she did this in coordination with others who would arrive at Tom S’s house during those early a.m. “witching hours”, such as Tom E. and the thin “Hispanic man” with the short dark hair and the soulless eyes.

I have no idea where the beautiful, coffee-skinned girl with the kinky dark hair (“Latonya”) would have come from. I imagine she was brought by Tom E. from some holding cell or dungeon somewhere— perhaps even his very own personal one?

Other adults would arrive too. Usually three or four men total would be present, typically including Tom S., Tom E., the Hispanic man, and possibly one other male participant. I believe the job of the Hispanic man was more the ‘business/financial’ end of things, as my memories of the ritual events do not typically include him except as the one lifting me out of bed and carrying me down to the basement; driving the white Volvo which sometimes came to the driveway; etc. I think he was basically the “muscle” of the operation…

And then the woman I now know was my mother.

In my memories of that Fall I was 13 years old, she is mostly naked, wearing what I now know would be a kind of an “S-&-M” bra-thing which would hold up her breasts but leave them mostly exposed. And a similar black leather panty get-up which left her vagina area open as well. She mostly is wearing a mask, a black leather face-mask which covers all but her eyes and mouth. Her hair is black (really, it would have been very dark brown at that time of her life, long before she went gray), and the haircut is the short- to medium- length (“Bob”?- type) haircut she sported for many years. Sometimes in the memories she dons a long black cloak, tied at her neck and with a large black hood, but which leaves most of her (mostly naked) body exposed. Her body is pale white (the color of Caucasian skin which hasn’t seen much sun in a while). And she is the one running the show.

The ‘high priestess’ (or whatever term these people use) of her ‘coven.’

And the show she is running involves her orchestrating the activities of the men present, indicating what actions are to be taken (to put it nicely), participating to an extent in the sexual abuse and violence aspects of the ceremonies (although dripping hot wax on little
girls seems to have been a favorite participation method on her part), and being the one to speak the incantations.

The incantations which were in that strange language…

The one that I have heard dark, negative messages of self-hate, bitterness and hatred towards others and God, dictated to me off and on all my life since.

The language I used to think of as “The Language of the Dead”.

Well, I have done some research on what that language may actually have been recently. And I think the ancient language of “Enochian”, which the Satanists indicate explicitly they use for casting spells (just search “Enochian” on YouTube and you’ll be in for a smorgasbord of fun little surprises—such as, for one, various instructions on exactly how to cast some of these spells…)

[Note: what I have learned also in my research is that there is apparently a name for this kind of ritual magic; its called “Transyuggothian Magic”…]

And I am convinced at this point that that is the language my mother must have been speaking in.

The sounds of the language are so eerily similar to what I remember, and to the kinds of things I’ve heard ‘dictated’ to me over the years by whatever demonic entity has been doing the ‘dictating’.

Here is an example, from the website https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jlxxMq_gCp0, of that language in its printed version:
Here is a picture of what has been happening almost every morning of my life, at around 2-3 a.m. I usually have woken up from a nightmare and have felt an urgency to go to the bathroom. When I do, usually what comes out is mostly blood. It is bright red blood. I have talked to my doctor about this, gotten colonoscopies, they say everything looks fine in there. No one has known why I could be bleeding out my butt every morning.

Now I know there’s this thing called ‘body memories’, and I know that is what is happening in my case. My body is remembering having pointy objects shoved up my anus, and it is even recreating physically the symptoms of bleeding which that caused at the times it was done to me.

This photo is gross, but there is no other way to show it:
11/30/18

I want to remember the green house on w___ street I remember dining room burch ata adonai what were the other hebrew [‘HEBREW’] words on the placemats? I remember talking about aids when it started at the dining room table mother there I remember liver and onion the smell of it cooking I like that smell but what is this meat is is so different it is in thin strips it is very different tasting my mother cooks this a lot what is it where is my mother she is never around these days since we move to H____ just me amdmym [‘AND MY’] brother we watch tv, in the kitchen, small tv, I see the stools we sit on, remember stove, fire on stove one day, the mask, I remember the African mask she still has it it was in the dining room with its evil grin and hollow eyes it wasn’t a nice mask and the other mask the American indian one with the twisted grinning face carved out of wood the black mask yes that’s it it was a long eyeless evil black mask she still has it now in her condo but then it was in our kitchen! just staring [‘STARING’] at me now I remember it was literally staring me right in the face the whole time holy s**t yes I see them now in their two masks yes it is my mother she is naked she is wearing the black mask my father he is next to her he is wearing the twisted wood mask grinning big painted white eyes just little black dots in middle he is is ee [‘I SEE’] his penis the pubic hair is thinning he is getting older I see the spider veins in his ankles his feet legs his toenails his busted up middle finger his belly the
hair not a lto ['LOT’] then going up to hairy chest brown hari ['HAIRY’] very thick big shoulders my mother has her hand on his behind he has hand around her waist there is the busted middle finger there is a lift light ['LIGHT’] right in front of them maybe ten feet on floor or maybe on oh it is a fire little circular fire what are they doing they just stand there masks grinning elbows [‘ELBOWS’] out im supposed to do something what do I do now supposed to walk yes towards the fire I look in over fire I see baby ['SEE BABY’] body it is dead bringing up black crisp [‘BLACK CRISP’] like burger in grill that fell ['FELL’] in it is in this fire small fire on floor where is this where are we it is basement in side by the back room it is on floor they are standing in front of back door the one that goes out to driveway yes my father is standing on ['ON’] left side my mother on right ['RIGHT’] then there is opening to workshop room way in back what is fire in no it is not on floor it is in the grill thing that is the circular grill my dad loved to cook on it is charcoals in there burning hot gas flames small grill near floor there is laundry area on left there is bathroom then closer to me there is the lego table I am standing at bottom of basement stairs I just came down here they calle dup [‘CALLED UP’] to me ye I remember now it is the intercom the one to the basement the button they are down there they called up to me I hear mother voice fromdown ['FROM DOWN’] in basement yes I hear her calling em I know id ont ['I DON’T’] want to go down but I have to why why because the secret place its secret place if in secret palce ['PLACE’] then those things never leave that place otherwise you die we all die so w e ['WE’] must do so me thigns ['THINGS’] to you you will not remember you will not remember this but part of you will and every time you see those wmask [‘MASKS’] you will feel fear just a little fear but you wont know why and we will laugh and we will know and you will not be able to remember because you are a child od ['OF’] satan now we have given you to him we have given him to you we have given you to him we have given hi ['HIM’] to you my father voice louder now arm ['ARM’] raised right arm raised left r=arm ['ARM’] raised holding mother hand her right hand her right arm raised father louder ['LOUDER’] mother louder we have given you to Lucifer we have given Lucifer to you

[NEXT IS A DIFFERENT, BUT CONNECTED, MEMORY…]

now ['NOW’] I see light like flames coming out of volcno ['VOLCANO’] one volcano thing in middle two smaller ones one on each side, in a line, like round pyramids cones that sright cones shaped what is that where is that we are backyard these ['THESE’] are pile of dirt in back backyard there is small fire father brother me treehouse behind me small fire we are holding hands the three cone piles in middle of us small cone piles then what is burning small fire it is the ashes ashes of the baby that is why my mother likes ashes I remember she went all over country to sprinkle my fathers ashes in places certain places what places ['PLACES’]? why were they both so interested in certain places? all the druidic stuff my mother graduate school first time studied medieveal ['MEDIEVAL’] studies that s why took me to England the comumarium ['COLUMBARIUM’] that is the namd ['NAME’] of the place of ashes the place of ashes ashes that’s right at her church
t____ church she designed the dam thing the whole church well at least enough important people decide to do it takes up a lot of space and must have been expensive sdwhyy ['SO WHY'] the ashes ewhy ['WHY'] right in the church why do people say they get creepy feeling from being in that church who is baby? it was very small blackened like came from inside mother womb big head tiny body on side burning blacki ['BLACK, I'] remember the song I wrote to God around then around that time maybe ten eleven I was in basement iw as ['I WAS'] by self maybe laundery ['LAUNDRY'] yes I was doing chore of laundery in basement singing singing to God the song I made up I was so puroud ['Proud'] of tmy ['MY'] song it went “….you are my Lord…my dear Lord…” there were other words I don’t remmber ['REMEMBER'] very simple just me singing singing to God I remember crying then too I don’t know why why am I crying why am I so sad all the time why so scared I remember I cant go in front of windows if it is noight ['NIGHT'] time in that house it is very sacayr ['SCARY'] then they moved me to attic me and brother then just me there is clost ['CLOSET'] I don’t like closet iw rite ['I WRITE'] on wall in pen a messeg ['MESSAGE'] then I remember other hous e ['HOUSE'] later maybe fifteen g____ parkway everything differnet ['DIFFERENT'] now I live in attic later that house parent below me on other side of house then I live in basement sleep in basement I remember furnace area ledte with all the dust not dust it was ashes yes thick layer of ashes never touch never touch the ashes I slept right next to it there was a furnace too there never ouc never touch why ashes there ahse ashes I remember idea in my head of phoenix why did I identify with phoenix my whold ['WHOLE'] life I supposed to think phoenix mythical bird it rises out of the ashes ['ASHES'] of its own flame over and over again it recreates itself the phoenix always love d ['LOVED'] the phoenix I put it on my arm as tattoo later in life phoensix ['PHOENIX']

my mother and father now in masks in basement wild=ins sterettthey are nto ['THEY ARE NOT'] standing there ut I see them not I am remembering being there, they are not ther ['THERE'], but I see them there like that, I am scared this is now I know a flashback or whatever that I was having then I am remberning ['REMEMBERING'] being twelve or thirteen I think twelve because music I listened was what pink floyd beatles rolling stones yes all my parents records Gordon lightfoot/ no not anywmore ['ANYMORE'] then jethro tull yes my mother loved them yes I like d his flute playing ian Anderson yes she encouraged me take flute lwssons ['LESSONS'] play the flute james galway folute ['FLUTE'] player free to be you and me record dress me up in girl clothed s ['CLOTHES'] yes lader hosen I remember play dress up yes were going play dressup attic yes not that attic not g__ p___ not w____ stree what attic where is this play dress up lader hosen oh now I know it is R____ yes I remember the brown carpet my dad killed the cat they made scuses ['EXCUSES'] he killed it he stepp ['STEPPED'] on it curs ['CRUSH'] it they say accident not true not accident don’t like cats I rememgber ['REMEMBER'] attic ia ['I'] remember yared ['YARD'] it goes up a little at at ime ['A TIME'] slope then flat then sloppe ['SLOPE'] then flat there is invy ['IVY'] there are round tables like spools of theraed
['THREAD'] wooden big up at top of back yard top of hill trees behind garages cant see this area there is the round wood table it is the altar now same place night time father with rabbit right hand holding rabbit around neck left hand with knife he raises up rabbit ['RABBIT'] he has mask just black mask see his beards shape coming through it his glasses it is hood he has black hood mask like kkk people but black he holds rabbit ['RABBIT'] he takes knife in left hand he makes word sof shoor fahl lee mak too nah bay doo shannah kee Pah tay Kee Pah tay do bphomet ta shee ra then KAY @@@@@ he shouts a little louder and stabs tabs with his left hand into rabbits belly again stabe rabbit oh poor rabbit I have book son rabbits watership down rabbits I love rabbigit ['RABBIT'] he kislls ['KILLS'] it poor rabbit blood all over ont wood table altiar my mother next to me standing her left hand on my shoulder now my little brother he is in black robe little hood see face he is little maybe six no younger maybe three or four three yes very little he is standing next to my father he has black robe black cord around waist he now holding fathers left hand with his right bunny on alter body cut open widefather ['WIDE, FATHER'] gives knife to n__ shows him left hand knife cut bunny open more reach in no words ujust ['JUST'] showing just showing take his hand and reach in left hand on left hand reach in little n__ my father is holding him up in his left arm now above table showing him reach in grab intestinges ['INTESTINES'] pull out hold up in air say jh wha tee phoor day jhwhaa tee poor day fah Mahk koo lah@ shave fist in air with intestinges of rabbit brother in father left arm father has right hand holding little n__ left hand reaching over holding up brothers hand with intestinges ['INTESTINES'] saying words now no one else speaks father places left hand of brother with holding intestines ['INTESTINES'] into his mouth and bites like wold rhaar chewing growling bloody then hold its up the intestines again now my mother hold light it is candle on ;end of long metal pole it is same kind as at church I remember ['REMEMBER'] later st T____ s brass pole with white ['WHITE'] candle I wear white white robe my hand s tied my mouth taped hands tied behind back taped yes white ['WHITE'] robe I am frozen cant move mother has left hand on should r on my right side and behind in her righ ['RIGHT'] is pole brass pole like church with candle lights candle walks me over to altar father looks at me still holding brother now motions mother to bring me over now hold finger to mouth left finger of hand with intestines makes Shh noise finger over mouth the n takes yucky intestines right hand puts in my mouth mother holds mouth open father puts in mouth it is warm oh it is awful I want to throw up they make me ches ['CHEW'] mom pushes jaw open closed I am throwing up but they wont let it come out they make me swallow swallow it then father comes there is penis his penis out it is thick not too big but very thick stubby penis I remember hole in gown see ['SEE'] his fold of skin over penis the pubic hair everywhere on penis too I know what it feels like in mouth haris ['HAIR IS'] everywhere sweatihy ['SWEATY'] but I must make sure I don’t gag if I gag it is worse he keep s pushing penis in my mouth mother holding me still I am standing I cant move I am frozen just mouth open she hold smouth ['HOLDS MOUTH'] open he shoves shoves penis deep in nog aging ['NO GAGGING'] cant gag just force thing at back of throuat ['THROAT'] don’t gag tell it don’t
gag if I gag he pushes harder I choke ['CHOKE'] coughing ['COUGHING'] choking it is very scary don’t want that just no gagging then slimey stuff warm I aremember ['REMEMBER'] the smell the cumm smell it is coming out ['OUT'] now of my lips ['LIPS'] no he says loud mother hold my lips closed must swallow it warm yucky wet slime swallowing down my throat gulp down make it go down ;keep swallowing make it over with faster don’t fight it just get over with swallow down c*m stuff keep eyes closed cant look no speaking cant look there is shape on table wood table altar now in black powder shape of star five points big star on table something else on table it is slate flat rock big flat rock my father loved to find flat slate rocks the powder is on that now it is burning im a naked under my robe it is white robe mother feels under robe touches penis it is erection she hold sballs ['BALLS, BALLS'] shrink up so scared cant move she holds balls she gives warning ['WARNING'] I know what will happen if I don’t let her Squeeeeze balls squeeze right hard it hurts so bad I cant think about it I go crazy if I think about it but I know that is threat she will do that if I don’t let her she has mask on now nad bladk ['AND BLACK'] cloak favorite kind she has with the tie around the neck and then Cape that is what you call it a Cape black cape black African maskpulls ['MASK, PULLS'] mask off now she sucking on penis my penis this is different time different night it is cold out now fall time there is no one else here this night just me and her middle of night woke me up with mask on when she come to room with mask on I know it is time time to go away I know time to go away time to go away now ["JOSHUA, JOSHUA"] is no longer here right now he does not exist you are nobody you are death you are a ghost you are ntwa bi we are huan ['HUMAN'] you are ntwa bi your are not human you are nntwa bi you are death you are a ghost you are death jhwah pal me tab I you are not human you are aghost ['A GHOST'] you are death and death unto itself has died moonlight bright moonlight outside window

Jessica f____ fJessica f____ naked baths together this is A____ in was young we have pictures my mom shows pictures to people me and Jessica nin [IN] the naked bath we are little both naked in the bath Jessica f____ play togehr we have to kissy kissy now that what our moms say my mom her mom with us in bathroom taking pictures we have to do kissy kissy now then touchy touchy touchy touchy each other kissy kissy each other is ee mom in bathtub naked come in yes coe ['COME'] in ["JOSHUA"] its fine sti right there yes can you scrub my bak ['BACK'] yes ther ['THERE'] a little over I cant reach here use scrub brush yes can you touch here just a little yes it is hurting I eed ['NEED'] you to pet it a little but yes touhing ['TOUCHING'] vagina how wet soapy sitting on bathtub mother in bathtuv ['BATHTUB'] yes take off yor ['YOUR'] clothes now ['JOSHUA'] you wil ['WILL'] take off your clother ['CLOTHES'] shr mah tip ah lah vo say yes you will take off your clothers ['CLOTHES'] you will no longer be ['JOSHUA'] you wil be deathg ['DEATH'] you will be facelsess yes take off your nclothes ['CLOTHES'] ['JOSHUA'] is dead now

go in bath warm water soap bubbles go in bath water rises up get toes in turn around my toes
between mother vagin inside legs she takes my hand places on her bagina I rugn I have to rugn that is my job rub a certain way then lick yes lick now little death lick me in the special place holds head down yes lick 1 yes lick little death little ghost make death of me that I may live in death o Lucifer light of the world

THE FOLLOWING IS A DIFFERENT MEMORY COMPLETELY…

hemmorrhoids young age hemmorhoids hemoroid pads yes burngin [‘BURNING’] itching pain in anus itchy use hemorid [‘HEMMORHOID’] pads bleeding anus why bleeding anus I know because of poky thing now w____ stree r room before attic yes what is in attic there it is not bedroom yet door goes up from my bedrorom I am altar boy at church I cross myself and pray every night before bed I say prayer I remember now coross [‘CROSS’] myself over and over felt like I had to is used to lay naked with sheets down pants pulled down sheets pulled down and wait wait wait fro mother to come in

now I remember holding nose in iw as [‘I WAS’] ugly I blame myself I am so ugly no one can noknow [‘KNOW’] ho w [‘HOW’] ugly I am must hold in nose all the time

ban g [‘BANG’] my head on radiator I remember radiator ban [‘BANG’] head on croner [‘CORNER’] not too hard just har [‘HARD’] enough

drawing drawing naked people books of naked people mom dad kids all naked ! what book? mom dad kids all naked holding hands

rosicrucians ad for rosicrucians in magazine my mother now talking about her father my grandfather he is a Rosicrucian they are and ancient order of Christians they have interesting symbol I like their symbols thorns around heart that is beautiful

cross on fire being held by person on fire

the “light of Suffering” what is that” why do I remember that?

house of pain temple of pain something like that

church of pain what is it

archbishop who is archbishop man wearing bishop hat but it is not bishop hat it is like circles on top of each other with steps getting smaller and msmaller [‘SMALLER’] so it s makes point of hat bishops hat looks like pope cassock yes we both wearing cassocks in office hwo [‘WHO’] is man father r____ s office man is very important [“JOSHUA”] he is an archbishop he is a man of god yes he is visitin [‘VISITING’] today for an dimportat nt [‘AN IMPORTANT’] day in the church, he is here and he needs some extra help after the service yes plaes e [‘PLEASE’] come to my office after the sefivce [‘SERVICE’] and I will explain more yes that s what father r____ said now it is after the sevice yes there is the man who is the bishop, in front of the mirror, but he is not wearing pants only cape that is tied around neck, and the weird hat very quickly father r____ closes door and lock s [‘LOCKS’] it behind me I go in I must be silent that is the rules no speaking or I die I go in and bishop
turns and does not ['DOES NOT']. even look at me I know what I must ['MUST'] do I go to little knee pad like ones in church that fold down I go kneel ['KNEEL'] it is like the thing at funeral where you say your goodbyes I kneel but first I must take off my cassock take off my clothes he wants them off father r____ says he is telling me what to do from his desk yes please take them all of yes that is better now please kneel and approach the bishop respectfully yes there is a knife a silver cross knife I mean it is crucifix but bottom ois ['IS'] knife blade ['BLADE'], curved on cross is jesus but his heart is cut out chest is open big hole no eyes his eyes gouged out 12/24/18 I am in a room, it is dark, all walls inside walls, like a basement or a hospital, ceramic tile walls, white/green, lying on gurney thing against back wall of a room about the size of living room, there is a door open behind a table, the door opens to a hoallway ['HALLWAY'] which is dark, but with a dim artificial light everywhere, it is quiet feel slap hard on my cheek eyes open lights go on bright very bright all of a sudden ['SUDDEN'] they woke me up by slapping ['SLAPPING'] me, there is man in white lab coat, he has shirt buttoned up uniform underneath, old man, white, sunken face, white gloves, white lab coat, he stands on right side from me there is girl, young naked girl strapped to other gurney, in front of open door, against left wall, light green tile shining in behind her light go on bright light very bright, man skinny face thin face scowl look holds right hand toward the girl she is squirming on the bed, strapped down, there is grown up in bunny suit ['SUIT'] bunny kids costume, like someone standing outside a business holding banner, that kind of bunny suit, covers whole face, he is holding down girl on gurney, theis ['THIS'] all happens in a few seconds within the salp ['SLAP'] and then the lights going on after I open my eyes who slapped me? there is someone standing above where my head is now I feel them ['THEM'] there cant see them, girl is totally naked, lying face up, the man says das ist mein frau,, he points with right hand to the girl, whit ['WHITE'] glove on his hand, then he lifts a big meat cleaver, butchers knife like rectangle shaped blade ['SHAPED BLADE'], wood handle, left hand, comes up then down fast, cuts girls head off I hear thud sound it hits floor there is blood everywhere all over face wet sticky splat, goo close my eyes feel hand s hold head fingers pull my eyes open another slap eyes being held open looking at girl no head on floor, body not moving blood verywhere ['EVERYWHERE'] bunny guy smiling mask blood all over him, them lightw ['THEN LIGHT'] off man says dsind ein frauen or something like that as he says it the wall behind the bunny man shows image black white image it is many many naked bodies skinny emaciated bodies lined up on ground all heads cut off all naked facing up das siend ein frauen he points to them then all lights go off eyes close nothing gone blackness
WAVES OF EMOTION came to me during a family movie night before I wrote this; sobbing; then had to go in bedroom in dark and lie down; thought about the three parts of me:

1. the one who is hurting;
2. the one who is hating;
3. the one who is ‘helping’

I thought of the images of what those three people look like: little [“JOSHUA”] I think of the me that I have a picture of in my S___ R__ yearbook (overalls, round glasses, funky shoes, thrift store sweater— the ‘gay’/bisexual [“JOSHUA”]; he is the ‘hurter’; then there is the ‘hater’, who is represented by the me with the shaved head and goatee, two earings and tattoos; turckdriver/powerlifter; this part of me I am realizing holds many luciferian beliefs; then the ‘helper’ is the every day self (‘presenter’); he has beard, medium build, Christian now

then I thought back to the email from Doug, the first one, which had a link to the picture of the inside of the palace; I realized that as soon as I had opened it and seen it, I had dissociated immediately and then had forgotten that I had even seen it; that is until after the movie tonight;

then I wrote the following journal entry…]

Doug’s email; he sent me an email with a link to a picture of the palace; I remember now; I opened it earlier, then I opened the other email and there was a picture of the man from my memory; he’s the old man who said Das ist mein frau and cut the girl’s head off; bright lights , slapwake up , das ist mein Frau then quickly hand up with knife then down one motion then no head head falls on flor [‘FLOOR’] blood everywhere, bunny man is holding body of girl; bunny rabbit unny rannit [‘BUNNY RABBIT’]; that is my bunny rabbit; the one that died; they cut the ear off; took the eye out; then my bunny rabbit stuffy they gave back to me but it had no ear and no eye, just like the real bunny they did that too; I remember now; then the tall many [‘MAN’] in bunny costume, standing next to the girl’s body,she laying face up , no head; then lights off; then image on wall, green awful underground wall behind bunny man, image come son [‘COMES ON’] wall it is many bodies, nnany [‘MANY’] naked bodies of children, all heads off; they are lying in the ;circle pattern, ; that is what it is; same pattern as the sephi feh rah oje [‘SEPHIROT’]; twelve arms reaching out from the center; big circle shape but with arms; then each arm goes left towards bottom; then down to outside of circle; huge sephi feh rah oje; this is the shape from the palace, on the floor ; thi is the shape; except the palace looks different at night; only candlelight; and fire; blue fire in middle; blue flames coming up ; the spit is over the flames; metal structure; open sides; suspended above flames is the boy; paper bag over head; paper bag? ; sack, holes for eyes only; arms tied behind back; it is young boy; ; dirty on body; naked; penis hanging down towards fire; small penis; no pubic hair; skinny body, bery
[‘VERY’] skinny; body tied to the pole which is above it; two poles running parallel to floor; four posts going up and down; over outside of the seph feer rah oje on floor; the blue flame in middle going up toward boy; tied with cable; its making his skin pop out like rounded around where the cable goes around; tied tight to pole abouve [‘ABOVE’]; flame not touching him; the people naked around outside; standing up men; all have balack [‘BLACK’] cloaks tied around necks; satin black shiny coal sk al lthe [‘CLOAKS ALL THE’] way to floor; tied around neck; hoods over heads masks on faces black masks over eyes; standing naked erections out sticking out; four men standing at four corners of structure; structure is a cube; open cube; big; boy at top looking down over flames; men at corneres [‘CORNERS’] looking in; ; four young boys are kneeling in front of the men with the erections now; they are naked but with bags over heads; bags have holes at mouths. boys kneel in front of men; suck penises of men; there are stairs climbing to floor ; not floor, rack; not rack open grate yes grate; metal open grate that is up above real floor; the grate platform is part way up the left side of the cube structure; stairs metal stair s go up to I t [‘IT’] from left; the man goes up the stairs onto platform; ; the boy is me/; ? is he me? why I not in his body? he is young; dirty; looking down at flame now; seph feer rah oje glowing out to all sides; see only that shape now; blue flame coming up very hot towards face body; cant’ move; where is the other part of my body? watching me; over there watching the body; no breathing; I am no breathing; then sharp sharp thing goes in me; goes in butt; fast goes in butt; comes out goes in cones out; hurting; cant scream; bleed feel bleed in butt; set sticky huot [‘HOT’] running down inside groin dripping to fire ; smell blood smell; hear; hear deep voices speak; shoor mear loh frack tohr; shor meer lor frek ta ven; taven shoor mah; deepsohl mahk;;;

then, sound, see other men, in outside of circle they hold babies; babies screaming; screaming of babies ; like the fish, the catfish screaming out of the water; but louder; so loud; desparate [‘DESPERATE’] ; shrieking ; then the sound, like a thud after they stop speaking the voice stops then thud it is no more screaming now hear thud sound heds drop to floor;

now the me that is watching from outside, up in air; sees babies heads fall to ground; the men lift the baby bodies up up to air; left hand go up ; heads in right hadns [‘HANDS’] other men gring [‘BRING’] heads to fire; take knife, cut out eyes of bbies [‘BABIES’]; put heads in fire; eyes in mouths; boys still suck penises; then men come up ladder; hear it sound of metal inside sound of fire; sound of chanting; hear them flames hot, almost touching me;

now back in body; on rack; over flames; looking down into flames; see the shape it is now glowing; all the arms are on fire; blue flame spread out to ends of arms of shape; then blue flame goes around circle of shape below me; me putting penises in me mnow [‘NOW’] ; pushing pushing fast hard ; screaming; screaming; it is me screaming;

now outside body in air hearing body scream; seeing babies heads burning; other men go back to shadows outside of room; other men come up the stairs ; fuck me; n
NOW IT IS 11:12PM; I LOOKED BACK AT THE EMAIL FROM DOUG, AND NOTICED THE OTHER PICTURES OF THE OTHER PLACES; AS SOON AS I SAW THE PHOTO OF THE ‘SS VAULT’, I KNEW I HAD BEEN THERE. THIS IS A HORRIBLE PLACE. HORRIBLE. BAD, BAD THINGS GO ON THERE. I DON’T EVEN WANT TO SPEAK ABOUT THEM, EVEN IN WRITING.

I WILL SAY THAT what is freaking me out right now is that my drawings of the shrine for the ‘Vigil’ project which C__ enlisted me to help him with in Spring of 2018 (in my “A__” /muslim persona), are IDENTICAL to that SS Vault space; IDENTICAL!... Circular central space with lowered floor, and steps going down into it, surrounded by domed vault above....

1-1-19

6am

I went to bed at about 2 I think. I’ve been lying in bed trying to go back to sleep since maybe 5. I finally gave up and came out to the living room to write.

What’s hitting me is that who we call “Angry Guy” (that part of me) is really a Luciferian. What I mean is that the beliefs he has, the outlook he has, are all soaked in Luciferian, esoteric programming and ideas. But he didn’t even know that’s what all this was called. So he wants to say some things, and I’m going to let him do that. They may not be “nice” though...

[I HAVE CHOSEN NOT TO INCLUDE THE REST OF THIS MEMORY…]


memory 1 16 19

akeldama field of blood angel of light jesus man man dressed as jesus long hair, cloak, berd ['BEARD'] dead bodies of children inside pool of blood forced under the liquid held under, open eyes under water see dead faces, heads floating ['FLOATING'], red water held under must breathe in gulp the blood in up nose coughing coughing choking

man saying in Viking language vita me hoert sen; ente she rhoert sen; enne hober mens ['THESE ARE THE CLOSEST I CAN COME TO THE SOUNDS I REMEMBER; WHAT FOLLOWS BELOW ARE SOME POSSIBLE TRANSLATIONS OF THE SOUNDS I REMEMBER BEING SAID, IN A FEW DIFFERENT POSSIBLE LANGUAGES THAT THOSE SOUNDS MIGHT MAKE SENSE IN…]

veit
know
me hoert
hear me
hoert sen
is listening
she roeht
she does
an ta
and to
en ta
and take
she roeht sen
she is sorry
en na
and after
hubr
Hubris
minns
in at least
vita me hoet sen
know me well
und
and
uber mensch
over my mind
veð = pledge
veita = give/grant
vit in old norse = we
vátr in old norse = wet
váttr = witness
Már in old norse = corpse
rauðr in old norse = the red / red
roðinn in old norse/Icelandic = reddened
önd in old norse = life, breath, spirit, soul
sárr in old norse = wounded, painful
róta in old norse = to upset, throw into disorder
sínn in old norse = one’s own; his/her/its (pronoun)
hǫrgr in old norse = altar
menskr in old norse = human

we, the blood-reddened corpses
wounded spirit

veita = give/grant

Már in old norse = corpse
rauðr in old norse = the red / red
sínn in old norse = one’s own; his/her/its (pronoun)
önd in old norse = life, breath, spirit, soul
sárr in old norse = wounded, painful
róta in old norse = to upset, throw into disorder
sínn in old norse = one’s own; his/her/its (pronoun)
enn in old norse = still; also; yet; further; again; moreover; even (adv)
hǫrgr in old norse = altar
menskr in old norse = human

The following is what comes closest to what I heard— it is in Old Norse…

veita Már rauðr sínn önd sárr róta sínn enn hǫrgr menskr
Grant that the blood-reddened corpse may throw his wounded life-breath into disorder; (and make him) moreover, a human altar

eine ubermensch
an unbearable one

12/28-29/2018 JOURNAL ENTRY

I remember the word Lebensraum, hear it said with thick accent he (the man) is standing and passing his right arm from left to right looking out of big window? onto countryside? or maybe it is image projected onto wall? bright…
[A LITTLE LIKE THIS ONE, BUT THERE ARE TWO ‘WINDOWS’ SIDE BY SIDE…]
[the face of man in the ‘das ist mein frau’ memory is older man, medium height, clean shaven except mustache, hair parted on right?, strait [STRAIT] and flat against head, white hair, spectacles?]
remember ‘sheer hite mik bin poooor braun mit vin histernecht loof stanstern’ something like that… then English voice: “we are the same, you and I; you will struggle as I struggled “

[THE FOLLOWING IS A NOTE I ADDED TO THE JOURNAL ENTRY LATER, AFTER RESEARCHING WHAT THESE WORDS I REMEMBER MIGHT MEAN…]

[“LEBENSRAUM” = “LIVING SPACE”?/”HABITAT”…

‘LOOF’ COULD BE “LUFT” (“AIR”)?
"you will dream what I have dreamed…”

3/2/2019

this morning early I had a nightmare, I cried out inbed [‘IN BED’], it was the beginning of a memory; in the dream e___ was there and she told me “these people are your handlers”; I think it was her telling me in the dream; she had a photo in her hand in the dream, a black and whit photo; it was a man and woman sitting on a bench outside, in a city, in font of a park; the man had slacks and dress shoes and a short sleeve button down shirt, open at the collar; he was sitting with his left leg crossed over his right and looking directly at the camera, smiling; he has a hat, like a dick tracy hat, on his head; there is woman sitting next
to him, pleated long skirt, blouse, large breasts, big boned, thick woman; looks like my grandmother my father’s mother; ; this is the photo in the dream, e___ hands it to me in the dream says these are your handlers and I start screaming and go into the memory…

the memory is …

now I am awake, but not awake; I am having flashback, this morning, waking up from nightmare; but I want to remember; I know its important I remember; I want to remember…

so I let myself remember; I call him “the man from Chicago” my mother’s voice; ‘your uncle joe from Chicago; he is your grandfather’s friend…

that is my mother’s voice, daytime, nice voice saying to me , in other words it is the nice mothers voice, the daytime mother

she says uncle joe from chicoago [‘CHICAGO’]; she is telling me he is coming to visti [‘VISIT’], I am scared of him

now different time: we are in Chicago; I remember my grandfather’s car, long American metal car; we are in it I am in back back looking out window we are driving, going into tunnerl [‘TUNNEL’] , there are lights up single row of lights on ceiling, short tunnel, can see out other side, ; adults in the car with me; I am dizzy, spinning a little already; see out, back seat; sook [‘LOOK’] left, there is uncle joe; my grandfather driving; my mother in passenger seat up front; we come out of tunnel; see lake, big big lake on left; see city buildings coming up ahead; it is nighttime

now restaurant; different time, maybe earlier that day/ I am seven [?], we are visiting my grandfather in Chicago; we are going out to eat; there is a restaurant, like a german restaurant, with some stage thing; we are lots of us at big table; there is uncle b___; there is mother; there is father; there is grandfather m____; there is grandmother m___, in wheelchair; smiling; other people I think at big rectangle table; waitress comes, we are looking at menus; I hear waitress ask ‘would you like soup or salad?’”, but I think she says “super salad”… I say “what is super salad?” all the adults laugh grandfather joking about it for a while, then nice waitress explains, ‘no, soup OR saldad [“SALAD”]; I embarrassed

remember safari in backyard, grandfather backyard and front yard all overgrown with rhodendrons trees, he purs [‘POURS’] salt on the slug on his back steps, concrete steps; watches it die, he is smiling and laughing, just me and him, in backyard; daytime; back of his house in Chicago; he shows me his garage; he shows me downstairs; there is little room with lots of equipment down there; there is other room too, but not go in there now when hes [‘HE’S’] showing me; hes [‘HE’S’] showing me in the daylight time; go int [‘IN’] the other room later

newspapers stacks all over floor in living room; Styrofoam containers empty stacked all over upstairs room; lots of mess here; but neat stacks; letters, lots of letters; there is the kitchen; the dining room; the living room; long driveway; front yard is full of thododendron
[‘RHODEODENDRON’] trees overgrown too; garage full of junk

now rembmer uncle joe is coming to visit; he is here, we are going to the restaurant; he is friend of my grandfather’s “happy birthday uncle joe” that is sign banner says, exclamation pointj [‘POINT’], where/ not at restaurant; that banner somewhere else; maybe it is not banner, but is large sign thing with capital letters and exclamation point; maybe card, or banner, don’t’ remember which; we are now at the restaurant; uncle joe always wears the hat, the dick tracy hat; not at restaurant; he sis [‘IS’] very smiley, but not nice; his eyes look like my grandfather’s eyes; thin face; now there is different man; uncle joe is one man; thinner face, small petite man ; dr greenbaum they call him; the adults call him tht [‘THAT’] at the restaurant, very respectful: “why don’t you ask dr greenbaum … why don’t you hold the door for dr greenbaum please a____

[I THINK I AM CONFUSING TWO MEMORIES OF DIFFERENT TIMES HERE, IT IS A LITTLE BLURRY WHO IS WHO BETWEEN THEM]

there is other man who is dr black; he is one who come to visit; but they no call him dr black; theis [‘THIS’] is different time place; dr black only in green room, underground place, like hospital; the room with the tiled walls;

[NOW I HAVE JUMPED BACK TO THE PREVIOUS MEMORY, WHEN ‘UNCLE JOE’ CAME TO VISIT IN CHICAGO…]

uncle joe is out to dinner with us; I cannot call him that; only mother syas [‘SAYS’] that; to me he is supposed to be called dr greenbaum, he is old man, quitet mostly at dinner; but then he tells story; german accent

we are at my grandfathers house, it is night, I remember terrified, there is water, uncle joe is talking to me we are alone water very cold “”little [‘JOSHUA’] count to ten, we must go in the water again” he says and smiles; he is sitting in chair next to me; I cant move my head is spinning but ia m [‘I AM’] paralyzed cant move eyes open though, can see yes, what do I see it is dark room, small room; bottom of stairs go right we go, into dark hall, then door on right; we go in; there is candles there on wall, lit up; no windows; other people are sitting, in black cloak hoods, against back wall; uncle joe holding my hadn [‘HAND’], my right hand his left we go in the room, the four black hood people bow their heads; we go in he takes off his hat; there is flat table in the middle of the room; metal I am naked it is cold down here table fvery [‘VERY’] cold must lie on table hooded people are four different people; uncle joe is five; I am six; six person; not a person because I am dead, no not dead yet, dead later; they tell me im dead later; later when I go in the box

there is metal tub of water, ice water on floor by right side wall; table in middle had chains on four corneres [‘CORNERS’] with hand locks; cuffs; they are draping down when I go in to room, no hanging down sides of met [‘METAL’] table; room has bookshelves too on wall; leather books old books in here, smells funny; they tell me to climb little stairs on left side of table to go up to the table and lay down please ; “now close your eyes please, and count to
little [“JOSHUA”] counts to ten, little [“JOSHUA”] gone again
there he goes away again

“vaan, tooo, three, four, faven, says, ….

I am on table naked in this room; upside down; hnd s [‘HANDS’] and feet chined [‘CHAINED’] to table; screaming; body goes rigid these are the seizures, they are electrocuting me on table, the cattle prod thing is stuck in my butthole it hurts so bad, they are going in and out with it, jamming in and out, saying something at same time what is it?

jver mott dwie schil hause ver mott die schvornboor
schvoornborald die manussen schrouud
sherr heit mein
heer ma
heer ma dwo pay
dwo pay dee ya
yo Iacoste
yo schwar tee pah
you schwart teep a too lay
yo Michael [THIS IS PRONOUNCED ‘MIKH-EYE-EL’…]
cheer moh r gor
you satanas yo satanas yo satans [‘SATANAS’]
die insul in feer pah

They are shoving it in shoving it in shoving it in i scream but pillow in face not pillow remembering pillow from flashback this morning pillow not in memory, something though, something in my mouth; it is stuffed in and soft; then the tape around my mouth to hold it; they cover my eyes ; cant see; i hear though

i feel the tning go in; my body shaking convulsing arms go up rigid legs kicking out

Dr joe mr joe please stop cant talk somebody help me;

I go in the water now he says; he says i go in the water; it will be ok; so cold, so cold, so cold; everythihg tight in my body all muscles tight shivering shaking coughing sputtering he takes me up, sigh, he say no no no no no no;; nein, nein; don’t you remember? ; you go int eh wter now; you must be quiet now please, or i will have to use the magic wand again; holds up the magic wand; do you rember the magic wand? This is the magic wand of gott; yes? Yes it is! The magic wand of gott puts it back down on table; so, little [“JOSHUA”], you must go in the water now, are you ready? You are going to meet gott he smiles; then quick, all of a sudden, smile goes awy; his face is angry, look of eagle face; he quickly grabs my neck with his hands and is squeezing; onh no, i am choking cant breather; he choking me with right hand and holding nose with left hand; shoving me under water now it is ice cold,
shivering; cant’ breathe; hold, hold, hear him talking; must go away

Different time: the box; also grandfather’s house, in basement; the “bo” ['BOX'] is a coffin; small for little kids; it is in the room; i go in the box; must go in the box; in the box ['BOX'] is death; in the box is life; so scared so scared please no not the box please uncle joe i will do anything not the box; he smiles; patient; thinks; then sudden changes face: no you must go into the box; yes, i think you must go in the box now; yes, this way you will get to meet gott;

I must climb inot th ebox ['IN THE BOX']; lie down, there are so gross, many bus ['BUGS'], worms, maggots little whit ['WHITE'] maggots all over me, bugs carling ['CRAWLING'] all oaround ['AROUND'] me in box iam ['I AM'] trapped cant move, there is dirt too, he throws in dirt on me before closing box, he is chanting something; the four people are there in the black hoods; there is the baby; “no, not the baby” please don’t kille ['KILL'] the baby dr joe i think in my head but i cant say anything i cant make my body change what it is doing; i climb in box; i am crying but no screaming; only screaming inside; because he say tht i f i ['THAT IF I'] do not go in th ebox ['THE BOX'], then the “baby vill die” yes/ yes, the beautfil baby vill die

It is like vill die, he says; german ; so go in the box; bgo ['GO'] in the box now, please; he is holding the little baby; white baby, infant baby, newborn, bayb ['BABY'] not screaming; just limp; no don’t hurt the baby isay in my head, i will go i nthe box; i will go in, don’t hurt the baby please i go int ht ebox ['IN THE BOX']; i am in box he closes lid wha ['WHAT'] is he saying while closing lid

Shccooo schoor matmaht die vorkmin aden krauss heim den vitmar

Vit mar

Vitmar

Mitmal

Mitmar dieboden schwap kar rah

Slam lid down bang i am in now screaming now no no no no no no no no no help me somebody help me please kicking screaming now in coffin it is pitch black i am dead they re killing me , killing me

I hear sound outside coffin it is late r i have been here long time don’t’ know long time crying cryinc crying in coffin; bugs everywhere, not ears; they put earplugs in ears; no bugs in ears; things over my eys ['EYES'], no bugs in eys, mouth is coverd ['COVERED'] and stuffed and taped no bugs in mouth bugs everywhere else; on my penis bugs; on my skin ['SKIN'] bugs; worms ; maggots; soft velvet under them, and grainy dirt around me can’t move, very small space cant breathe suffocating; they are killing me; they are talking in weird language again….
Al five people chanting now yo satanas yo satanas hail lucifer king of the darkness; king of
the world; lord of all

Grant us knowledge; grant us peace the others repeat “grant [‘GRANT’] us knowledge, grant
us peace’

now I am out of coffin, I am on metal table again, naked, covered in dirt; I wake up open
eyes; no one else I nroom [‘IN ROOM’], it is same room; no coffin; I am on table, I wake
up, cold, cold, cold, open eyes, the dead baby the baby is dead right in front [‘FRONT’] of
me there is no head on the baby no head just little baby body; neck all bloody and jagged
meaty red stuff fleshy under the flesh awful awful awful I scream
do not have thing around mouth, no chains, just laying naked on cold table;
dodge dart, white, black roof; that is our car; we came from R____ to her in it; it is in
driveway grandfather moon’s driveway of house in Chicago; it is daytime now; we are
going to church; the st C____ church, buig [‘BIG’] beautiful church; that is where we are
going; no dr joe, no uncle joe; no black man; no black man, he is different man; other time;
dr blk [DR BLACK]; my grandfather’s friend, dr greenbaum came to visit last night; from
argentina they said, they said he was dr greenbaum from argentina; yes; at the dinner
restaurant last night; but also called uncle joe; dr greenbaum from argentina is my
grandfathers friend; they are scientist [‘SCIENTISTS’]

OTHER PEOPLE AT RESTAURANT, THERE WERE OTHER ADULTS; I ONLY
CHILD; NO, LITTLE BROTHER, BABY BROTHER TOO; BUT NOT AT
RESTAURANT; HES AT HOUSE; NO, HES NOT HERE; WHERE IS HE? WHERE IS
LIT L____?
other adults at restaurant : uncle b____, my mothers brother, he is there;
start coughing and choking in my memory coughing anc [‘AND’] choking throwing up
panic
cant breathe
water

E___’S RECOLLECTIONS OF MY MENGELE MEMORY AT 10;15 AM ON
SATURDAY, MARCH 2ND, 2019 (MEMORY OCCURRED BETWEEN 5-6AM)

DESCRIPTION FROM E___ OF WHAT I WAS DOING IN THE MEMORY:
I woke up abruptly out of sleep; I was screaming; thrashing;
I SAY: “who is that man?”;
I GIVE DESCRIPTION IN HUSHED VOICE, AS IF TALKING TO MYSELF:
“he’s got a green shirt, short sleeve shirt, clean shaven”;
I SAY: “mom, who is that man?”

MOTHER’S VOICE: “its your grandfather’s friend, from Chicago…”; I SAY: “mom, I don’t’ want to go with that man!”

I SAY, IN DR. GREEN’S VOICE: “[‘JOSHUA’], you and I are going to have some fun together”;  
DESCRIPTION FROM E___: screaming; I SAY: “no!”
 DESCRIPTION FROM E___: then it sounded like you were drowning…
I SAY: “not in the water!” “not in the water!”
 DESCRIPTION FROM E___:
Then immediately after that you sounded like you were drowning, struggling to breathe; I’m pretty sure that happened twice; then possibly after that was: “ok, I’ll be good, I’ll be good I promise”  
then you said, “no, not the baby! not the baby!... they killed the baby!”; then more screaming ¾ of the way through the memory, E____ says I spoke in Dr. Green’s voice in Enochian(?)/(whatever the language of the incantations was)
 DESCRIPTION FROM E____: at very end you said: “I have to go to Chicago; I need to go to Chicago”
I was speaking in another voice (lower voice) says E___, when speaking in Dr. Green’s voice.
I was speaking in a softer, little kid voice when speaking for myself.
My mother’s voice sounded like my mother.
E__ says there is more that she doesn’t remember. She says that the memory in total lasted 10-15 minutes.
I experienced the memory as, in my mind, lasting over an hour…

5/19/19

They had me kill me younger brother when I was 3. That is the video of me making the stabbing motion with my right arm, from Nov 2018; the ‘seizure’ which was one of the first somatic memories… Then I got a visual memory, much later, just in the last week (today is 5/21/19). The visual memory is of a place outdoors, night time, there is people, there is a big rock, flat round smooth rock, on it is lying the boy. He is little, little boy; baby boy. little penis. The person is stabbing, stabbing, stabbing, over and over, with little knife. like ‘poke’, poke, poke… with waiting in between pokes, maybe six seconds. one two three four five six… poke! again…. poke! but different place… baby’s arms are tied back with fabric; his legs are spread and tied apart on the rock; he is on his back lying flat on the rock; little baby
penis poking up, he is naked; baby has blue eyes; sweet round face; little wisps hair flat to his forehead, curly. big eyes; eyes wide wide wide; mouth taped and stuffed with rags or something; not taped, it is fabric tied around, and mouth stuffed with rags. baby’s eyes wide wide wide; terror; terrified; screaming, but can only hear muffled. Who is the grown up doing the poking? It is father; he is no mask now; he is naked; grinning wide; baring teeth; then is mother; wide wide eyes; spaced out eyes; her spaced out eyes right now; she is young; pretty; no mask now; black hair; naked; she is stabbing now too; stabbing, stabbing; then there is me; they get me; they say, come you must dwell withus ['WITH US'] in the house of the lord; dwell with us in the house of the lord… ; rise, and take what is yours; mother place the pokey knife in my hand; right hand; holds my little right hand inside hers; I am little; only maybe three; like little k_____’s zage ['AGE'] when e and I first started dating; like that that is me now; I am in white robe; always in white; I am dressed; robe tied around my waist; mother says come her! ['HERE'] she takes my hand and holds my hand; I walk with her to place of the little brother; she places knife in my right hand; she makes me stab stab the baby; stab stab the baby; we shall dwell in the house of the lord! ar rahm sta kee yoh blay TOO ma ti day! Ti day rom stal k’yaer MA! ma toorp-Pay; toor-pay dee-em; father is saying this while mother holds my hand and makes me stab the baby ; stab stab stab; over and over; til baby dead; no more baby; toor-pay diem; you are now God; you have become God, and in you dwells Wrath; Wrath; and Love; Severity; and Mercy; you shall dwell in the house of the lord, forever…

baby is dead I wake up I am watching now it is later it is still night time there are other people there are father and mother; there are George, and Mary; and there is Jessica; baby Jessica; she is with mary; they are holding her; where am I; it is woods; kudzu; nighttime; vines draping; pine needles on ground; soft; we are outside; nighttime; now I wake up; watching; see baby dead, now cut open; wide open; they are eating; babys whole front side is cut open; there is messy stuff everywhere; organs, they are pulling the body parts out of the big hole in the front; they are reaching in and pulling out the parts, and holding them up and putting them to their mouths barin gtteeth, now biting down into the parts; bite down into heart… blood; father mother are biting now.
APPENDIX B:  
The Construction of My D.I.D. System

My D.I.D. system was built very methodically and meticulously, almost scientifically, by my abusers. God has helped me understand some of the ways in which it was constructed and in which it was designed to function.

My core self was split at a very early age into three basic parts, each of which came to contain many other ‘sub-parts’ over the years as the system was built. These three basic fractured parts of myself were established upon principles of complete compartmentalization of the psyche via severe traumatically-induced dissociation. The entire three-part system was designed and constructed within my psyche to function in self-opposition—meaning that each part was programmed to exist in a relationship of contradiction, denial, and hatred of each of the other three parts.

The three basic parts of me were also specifically designed in order to mock God.

They were designed to do so in very specific ways. The three basic parts of me were built in a Luciferian imitation of the parts of the Holy Trinity of God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit. And so, each of the parts of God’s Holy Trinity could be mocked in and through my D.I.D. system in a very specific manner. Let me explain further what I mean…

My three basic parts were:

1. “Joshua”…

He represented whom I was as a denier, as an everyday self who needed to completely repress any memories of abuse in order to function in daily life. As a child, he was the part of me who got up every morning, put on his clothes, and went to school. As an adult, he was the part of me that finished college, went to job interviews, showed up for my wedding day (even though other parts of me were in full ‘panic’ mode!), made sure my kids were safe, and ensuring that they got to school on time, went to the doctor, and had food on the table. He has been my everyday ‘manager’ self, and he has had an incredibly important job to do over the years. But it has been hard for him to let go of his role as “denier” as I have healed. This part of me is the Actor, the one who ‘puts on the costume’ (persona) which is necessary for a given situation or emotional state…

2. “Little Joshua”…

He represented who I was initially as an infant and toddler, from ages 0-3 basically. He is the part of me which was completely vulnerable, and inherently submissive to, and allowing the abuse. He was the part of me which was hurt, confused, powerless, terrified, and completely out of control. He is the part of me which has always contained those things, those sets of emotions. He has expressed himself in various sub-parts over my adolescence
and adult life, many of whom identified as being confused about their sexual orientation and having homosexual and bisexual perverted desires. That part of me was allowed to come out as an adult only in very limited, safe circumstances… He was blamed for my abuse, and thought of as “Fag-Boy” by the third part of me (“Angry Guy”) for many, many years… He was allowed to express himself through creativity, which he always really enjoyed— but unfortunately most of his creative expression had intertwined with it the mockery of God, and underlying Luciferian and Occult ideas…

… and…

3. “Angry Guy”…

He represented whom I became later on in my childhood, as my abusers taught me and programmed me to blame and hate myself for my abuse. Specifically, they taught one part of me, namely my “Angry Guy” part, to hate, and to blame another part, my “Little Joshua” part. The “Angry Guy” part of me was a caricature of hyper-masculinity. He had no depth to him. He was all about stereotypical, superficial forms of masculinity, such as shaving his head, getting tattoos, taking up powerlifting, driving a lifted four-wheel-drive pick-up truck, and listening to loud heavy metal music. He was the part of me trained to internalize the Luciferian belief system most completely. He was full of rage and seethed with anger. When he would force his way out of the closet of my psyche, things would never go well… It is him whom my children have had to work the hardest to forgive, as upon many occasions that part of me has hollered and yelled at them, completely unnecessarily, to the point of it being verbal abuse. Thanks be to God my children have forgiven me, and my family is healing as well.
The way that these three basic parts of my fractured self were linked to a mocking of the Holy Trinity can be seen in this chart:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Part</th>
<th>&quot;Joshua&quot;</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Age</td>
<td>Age 12-Present</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Function</td>
<td>Survive; function in everyday life; deny truth; repress the memories</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Characteristics</td>
<td>Functional; able to take care of business; trained to lie, even to himself; automatically denies in order to survive</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Represents</td>
<td>Holy Spirit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What Function of Holy Trinity?</td>
<td>Intercession; Communication</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How is that Capacity of God Mocked/Blocked?</td>
<td>Capacity to 'intercede' / communicate is blocked via singular focus on task of denial</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Part</td>
<td>&quot;Little Joshua&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Age</strong></td>
<td>Age 0-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Function</strong></td>
<td>Submit to abuse; comply with demands of ritual ceremonies; blame self; hate self; hold the hurt and anguish</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Characteristics</strong></td>
<td>Hyper-sexualization; confusion; perverted desires; effeminate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Represents</strong></td>
<td>Son (Jesus Christ)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>What Function of Holy Trinity?</strong></td>
<td>Sacrifice of one's self; submission to God's will; heart of a Servant; Ultimate Love through self-sacrifice</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>How is that Capacity of God Mocked/Blocked?</strong></td>
<td>Through Desecration/Defilement... capacity to willingly submit to God's will in the act of self-sacrifice is removed; because submission is coerced in abuse of child; child learns to associate need to submit with the demands of an 'Evil God'</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
These three basic parts of my fractured self are only the tip of the iceberg of the D.I.D. system which was created within my psyche. However, the D.I.D. system which I existed at the mercy of for 46 years, many sub-parts have existed under one or the other of these three general umbrellas as well. And each one of those sub-parts was created to exist in a specific relationship to an overall structure built of compartmentalized fragments of my psyche.

For example, under the ‘umbrellas’ of each of the three basic parts of my overall self, several sub-personalities have existed at different times over the course of my life. Here is an outline of how these sub-personalities were structured in relation to one of these three personality groupings. I will use “Angry Guy” to show examples of these sub-personalities and how they were structured:

A. “Angry Guy” personality grouping

1. “Mind-level” Presenter, sub-personalities of “Angry Guy”

(These are just a few examples)

a. “Metal-head”

This sub-personality had a shaved head or crew cut, big goatee, and lots of tattoos; he listened to death-metal music and was very angry all the time; he smoked cigarettes, drank alcohol and wore big black boots; he was a big guy, and weighed between 250 and 335

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Part</th>
<th>&quot;Angry Guy&quot;</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Age</td>
<td>Age 3-12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Function</td>
<td>To hold the rage; to blame self;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to learn to hate and blame God</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Characteristics</td>
<td>One-dimensional, out-of-control,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>untargeted anger</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Represents</td>
<td>God the Father</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What Function of Holy</td>
<td>Sovereignty; Judgement;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trinity?</td>
<td>Wrath</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How is that Capacity</td>
<td>God the Father is mocked by</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of God Mocked/Blocked?</td>
<td>virtue of making this part a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>one-dimensional imitation of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>God’s Wrath only... This part</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>of me contained none of the rich</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>complexity of what makes up</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>God the Father, such as His</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Patience, Mercy, Guidance,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Strength, and Fatherly love</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
pounds; his favorite band was the death metal band called “Lamb of God” (which he didn’t realize was a Satanic band)

b. “Bubba”
This sub-personality had gotten a ‘Dixie-flag’ tattoo, drove a lifted 4 x 4 pick-up truck, had grown his hair out to medium length, and wore a baseball cap and Dickies work pants, and flannel shirts with cut-off sleeves, and muscle-shirts; he listened to country music and had political views which could be called hateful, particularly of gays; he talked in a Southern accent, played up the fact that he was born in Georgia, and completely avoided truths which conflicted with his sense of identity, like the fact that we had graduated college, or that we had once worked as an insurance agent, for example…

c. “Strong-Man”
This sub-personality came out for the first time on the day my wife and I returned from our honeymoon; suddenly she was married to a man who had become obsessed with putting on massive amounts of weight as quickly as possible by eating seven-thousand calories per day, making sure to get 10 hours of sleep each night, and buying all kinds of supplements and workout equipment, even joining a powerlifting gym in his town and training seriously for over a year— long enough to get his bodyweight from 172 lbs (what he weighed on his honeymoon) up to 272 pounds, and to deadlift a one-rep max of 500 pounds; he hated anything ‘skinny’ or ‘whimpy’ about himself, which he associated with being ‘faggy,’ and sought to make himself as physically big and intimidating as possible.

d. “The Runner”
This sub-personality lost 150 pounds in a single twelve-month period over the course of 2013, going from 335 pounds to 170 pounds in that period; he was connected to the “Phoenix Rising” sub-personality, and shared a lot of the same beliefs and outlook; he was an atheist, and believed that he was his own ‘god,’ essentially; he was very determined to reinvent himself, and very proud of his own physical accomplishments; he was incredibly obsessed with his appearance and was so critical of his own body that he spent a huge amount of money on cosmetic surgery to remove the loose skin which resulted from his sudden drastic weight loss.

e. “Big Guy”
This sub-personality is lazy, obese, and deeply addicted to food. This sub-personality borders the “Little Joshua” part of me too, as it is the “Little Joshua” part that holds the emotional pain which the “Big Guy” part of me has tried to comfort via eating; eating was also one of the only means of exercising any control over my own life which we had as a child, for “Big Guy,” being a ‘big guy,’ means self-protection; it means that no one will mess with you, that you won’t be vulnerable…
f. “Ayat”

This sub-personality was Muslim, had a long beard, short hair, and wore a ‘kufi’ cap; he was extremely legalistic about practicing the Muslim religion; he read the Qur’an every day, and had memorized the Muslim prayers in Arabic; he was being handled by an old “friend” from college named C__S___ who was trying to indoctrinate him into following what he followed, which was an esoteric Islamic path, a ‘Right-Hand Path’ practice of his Gnostic Luciferian worship (although I didn’t understand this at the time); he was very self-righteous and nearly divorced his wife because she didn’t want to convert to Islam.

2. “Heart-level” sub-personality of “Angry Guy” grouping:
   “Phoenix Rising”

This sub-personality was the most overtly Luciferian in his outlook and beliefs; he identified deeply with the myth of the Phoenix, and believed himself to be his own ‘god;’ he was extremely proud of his ability to ‘rise from the ashes and reinvent himself;’ he held a lot of Luciferian beliefs, although he was not consciously aware at the time that that is what they were; he got a giant tattoo of a Phoenix across his entire left arm— encompassing a pre-existent tattoo of a portrait of himself and his father which he had gotten after his father died; he deeply identified with his father; and, whether he was aware of it or not, with Hitler; his views, although he did not know it at the time, were the views of Nazism; the philosopher Nietzsche was a hero, and he loved the concept of the “Super-man.”

3. “Soul-level” sub-personality of “Angry Guy” grouping:
   “Angry Guy”

This sub-personality comes out in response to triggers which have occurred at a subconscious level; these triggers have included feeling ‘disrespected’ (particularly by a female), feeling that safety is threatened (particularly the safety of my children), feeling physical sensations which he associated with upcoming threats (such as humidity which reminded him of summer nighttime ritual abuse events which occurred outdoors); this sub-personality comes out unpredictably and suddenly in response to such triggers; when he comes out, he is typically verbally yelling at someone, and that someone is most often one of his own children, unfortunately; this sub-personality holds much of the rage, but holds it at a level closer to the conscious mind, and is thus very verbal about his anger (but in a completely misdirected way)… He was the authoritarian, ‘wrathful father’…

4. “Spirit-level” sub-personality of “Angry Guy” grouping:
   “The Beast”

This sub-personality is almost completely non-verbal, and speaks only in loud, angry grunts and growls, any verbal ability limited to muttering only gibberish cuss words; this sub-personality is the one responsible for breaking our right hand in January of 2019 after punching a Formica cabinet in his rage…
5. “Neshama-level” sub-personality of “Angry Guy” grouping:
the demonic entity “Michäel”

This demonized part of my “Angry Guy” personality grouping is a powerful familiar spirit of my family’s bloodline who had been granted a foothold within my spirit; there is some evidence he is what is called an “Ancient One;” he dictated angry, bitter, venomous thoughts and poems to me, what I thought of as “the Language of the Dead,” and what I now know is the ancient language of Enochian.

COMPREHENSIVE CHART OF MY D.I.D. SYSTEM (Incomplete)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Part</th>
<th>&quot;Joshua&quot;</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Person of Holy Trinity being mocked</td>
<td>The Holy Spirit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aspect of that person of God which is being mocked</td>
<td>Intercession; Communication</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heart-Level Sub-personality</td>
<td>&quot;The Actor: (the putter-on of Costumes...)&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Soul-Level Sub-personality</td>
<td>The Deny-er (job = to repress memories in order to function)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spirit-Level Sub-personality</td>
<td>&quot;The Wizard&quot; (the willing accomplice, and Builder of the Memory Palace - ‘the one who is hidden even unto himself)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neshamah-Level Sub-personality</td>
<td>&quot;Uncle Joe&quot; (&quot;The One Who Does Not Exist&quot;)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Part</td>
<td>&quot;Little Joshua&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Person of Holy Trinity being</td>
<td>The Son</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mocked</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aspect of that person of God</td>
<td>Self-Sacrifice; Submission</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>which is being mocked</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heart-Level Sub-personality</td>
<td>&quot;Fag-Boy&quot; (hyper-sexualized; self-blaming; self-hating; perverted; effeminate;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>alcoholic)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Soul-Level Sub-personality</td>
<td>&quot;The Artist&quot; (The 'Freethinking Bohemian and creative genius; the brilliant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>mind)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spirit-Level Sub-personality</td>
<td>&quot;The Sad Unicorn&quot; (the abused child; his heart has been ripped out)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neshamah-Level Sub-personality</td>
<td>The demonic entity I know only as &quot;The Cutter&quot;?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Part</td>
<td>&quot;Angry Guy&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Person of Holy Trinity being mocked</td>
<td>The Father</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aspect of that person of God which is being mocked</td>
<td>Wrath; Sovereignty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heart-Level Sub-personality</td>
<td>&quot;Phoenix Rising&quot; (hateful; angry; anti-social; arrogant; scornful; bitter; negative; atheistic; anarchist; Luciferian views; the Nietzschean 'Superman')</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Soul-Level Sub-personality</td>
<td>&quot;Angry Guy&quot; (the authoritarian; the 'Wrathful Father')</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spirit-Level Sub-personality</td>
<td>&quot;The Beast&quot; (the demon in the flesh); that is the name that other parts knew him as - he knew himself as &quot;The evil One&quot;...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neshamah-Level Sub-personality</td>
<td>The demonic entity &quot;Michaël&quot; (probably an 'Ancient One' attached to my maternal Merovingian bloodline; likely the 'false Michael' who is one of the original Fallen Ones)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
This image is from a visual field test I did in 2017, while I was quickly going blind. It shows over 80% peripheral vision loss in both eyes.
This image shows a visual field test of the left eye done at the end of April 2018. The doctor told me it shows that 91% of my peripheral in that eye had been regained.
This image shows a visual field test of the left eye done at the end of April 2018. The doctor told me it shows that 64% of my peripheral in that eye had been regained.

Joshua Collins may be reached at:

joshuacollins@pray4theforgotten.com.

Please remember to sign up to pray for the forgotten children, at:

---

Thank you for reading my story! : )

Joshua

---

i Bessel Van Der Kolk, in *The Body Keeps Score* [Penguin Books, 2015], discusses the difference between “Normal” and “Traumatic” memory, and the correlation between degree of trauma and the degree of dissociation from that traumatic memory.

ii The Celtic Kingdom of Scotland is discussed quite extensively by Michael Baigent and Richard Leigh in Chapter One of their book *The Temple and the Lodge* [Arcade Publishing, 1989, 2011]. They note that a seminal event in the history of the Merovingian bloodline is the murder of the Celtic Kingdom of Scotland hero, William Wallace, in the year 1305. After a messy situation involving both Robert the Bruce, who was to have inherited the throne, and two unconsummated marriage attempts (to ‘Margaret of Norway’ and then to her daughter, also named Margaret), Bruce (along with William and Margaret) came to represent to this bloodline an unacceptable interruption of the bloodline— and one which they have felt needed to be corrected ever since. One fact interesting to note is that I was born in 1971, which happens to be exactly 666 years subsequent to the murder of William Wallace which is the event looked upon as representing the break in the bloodline…

iii Chapter Two of Baigent and Leigh’s *The Temple and the Lodge* discusses extensively the Knights Templar organization and its history and connection to the Celtic Kingdom of Scotland which harbored it against the threats of the Catholic Church for quite a while during the middle ages.

iv Alexander II is the name of the final king of the Celtic Kingdom of Scotland, as noted by Baigent and Leigh as well.

The Merovingian Dynasty is discussed in detail in the book *Holy Blood, Holy Grail* as well.

A “chosen one” is the title given to (typically firstborn) children of Illuminati bloodlines who are selected for the “path of service” which is represented by generational ritual abuse methodologies and practices.

2-4 million children are victims of sex trafficking worldwide per year, according to UNICEF.

In the United States alone, an estimated 460,000 children are reported missing each year, according to www.globalmissingkids.org.

Please see my website, www.pray4theforgotten.com for more information.

In Rev. 22:15, the “dogs” referred to represent the young male temple harlots who were made to engage in homosexual acts at the service of the idolaters.

In this day and age, there are a plethora of ‘television streaming services’ available, including some that cater to the market demands of Bible-believing Christians. Without naming names, I am alluding here to some of the more popular secular providers of these on-demand content-streaming services.


For a brief synopsis of the etymology and history of the religion of Gnosticism, please see: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gnosticism.

For a good introduction to the nature of the religion established by Nimrod in Babylon, see http://doctorwoodhead.com/nimrod-the-founder-of-the-occult-and-babylon/.

https://www.britannica.com/topic/mystery-religion has good introductory information on the mystery religions of Egypt.


The Kabbala is an ancient mystical text; more information can be found here: https://www.thefreedictionary.com/kabbalah

An excellent overview of the history of the Hindu sacred text the Vedas can be found at: https://www.apologeticspress.org/apcontent.aspx?category=8&article=1408

The Qur’an is the name of the primary Muslim sacred text.

Druidic traditions are discussed more here: https://www.compellingtruth.org/what-is-a-druid.html
Alchemy is discussed further here: https://www.gotquestions.org/Bible-alchemy.html

Rosicrucianism is a type of Satanic belief and practice which masks as a pseudo-Christian one. See: http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Other%20Pagan%20Mumbo-Jumbo/roscicrucianism.htm

Freemasonry is discussed by many authors; one short introduction can be found here: http://www.ericbarger.com/three.reasons.why.no.christian.masonry.htm

Transhumanism is discussed more in detail by Steve Quayle and Dr. Tom Horn here: https://thecommonsenseshow.com/conspiracy-transhumanism/transhumanism-has-opened-gates-hell-steve-quayle-and-dr-tom-horn

Unitarianism is discussed here: https://carm.org/what-unitarianism

The gnostic cosmogony narrative, as well as a comprehensive discussion of Gnostic belief, can be found here: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZUkiBz9rYEs

For more information on the concept of “Gnosis,” please see: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZUkiBz9rYEs

Dr. Tom Horn does an excellent job discussing both Nimrod and the concept of “gibborim” here: http://newswithviews.com/Horn/thomas155.htm

Dr. Tom Horn does an excellent job discussing both Nimrod and the concept of “gibborim” here: http://newswithviews.com/Horn/thomas155.htm

The individual who believes in interpreting scripture in an esoteric manner has convinced himself that the scripture in question has a ‘hidden’ meaning to it which in their belief may diametrically contradict the literal interpretation. Exoteric interpretation of the Bible involves the assumption that the LORD means what He says and is not a deceiver and trickster.


David McGowan has addressed the intentional cultivation of bias against the credibility of ritual abuse survivors in his book Programmed to Kill [2004, David McGowan]. See page xix. Here is a quote from his book:

“There has been a tremendous amount of energy expended to discredit all such stories. At the forefront of the movement to deny the validity of the stories told by countless survivors is the False Memory Syndrome Foundation, a group led by a truly vile coalition of CIA-funded psychiatrists and accused (and in some cases, convicted) pedophiles. Also playing a key role in the movement are Paul and Shirley Everle, the authors of a purportedly authoritative book entitled The Politics of Child Abuse. The Eberles’ book attempts to lay the blame for virtually all child abuse accusations and prosecutions on overzealous prosecutors, therapists and parents. That argument might be a little more credible, however, if the Eberles themselves were not known to Los Angeles police as distributors of child
pornography—a fact that media outlets conveniently and rather consistently ignore while touting the Eberles as authorities in the field of child abuse.”

Nathan Reynolds’ website and book *Snatched from the Flames* may be found here: https://snatchedfromtheflames.com/

Manichean dualism is discussed in great detail here: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZUkiBz9rYE

“teachings of Shi’a Islam” - - Here is a discussion by Angela Voss of Henry Corbin’s Gnostic philosophy regarding the connection between Shi’a Islamic mysticism and Alchemy: http://droompelgrims.nl/images/Sufi_Becoming_an_Angel.pdf

Indigenous native American child sacrifice traditions are discussed here: http://www.truthandgrace.com/humansacrifice.htm

Voodoo, Santeria, and other African and Caribbean witchcraft traditions are discussed here: http://www.bedelivered.com/zman4-7.html

Aleister Crowley’s *Law of Thelema* is discussed in some detail here: https://savedbychrist.jimdo.com/aleister-crowley-exposed/

At one point when I was younger, I heard what I now know to be a demonic voice say the following to me: “They are human… you are N’Twa-Bi!...” The entity was explaining to me why I felt like I would never fit in with other people, and why I should just accept that I will always be utterly fundamentally different from all other people. Whatever demonic entity was speaking these thoughts into my head was manipulating my depression and sense of isolation from others to convince me that I was somehow ‘special’ and ‘of a different class of being’ than all the other (implicitly ‘despicable’) ‘human beings…’ That event was something I logged away in my memory banks for years, until this recent flood of SRA memories came last year. As part of my research process, I was trying to discover what that phrase might have meant in various languages. What I came across is that the same phonetic sound is spelled ”Na tuath(a) bhi” in ancient Scots Gaelic. And in that language, it roughly translates “the good beings.”. Wikipedia tells us: “The Old Irish word tuath (plural tuatha) means "people, tribe, nation"; déis the genitive case of día and, depending on context, can mean "god, gods, goddess" or more broadly "supernatural being, object of worship".[14] In the earliest writings, the mythical race are referred to as the Tuath Dé (plural Tuatha Dé).[1]” in its article on the Tuath(a) Dé Danann which is found here: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tuatha_D%C3%A9_Danann#Tuatha_D%C3%A9_Danann_High_Kings_of_Ireland.

Interestingly, the root word for the ancient Satanic heretics, the Cathars, contains the same meaning (“the good beings”)... [See this article for more information: http://www.cathar.info/cathar_terminology.htm.] I have come to understand what I heard that day from that demonic entity as conveying the message that I was somehow ‘special’ because I was ‘of the Bloodline’... [i.e., the ‘royal’/Illuminati blood that was running through my veins was fundamentally different than regular ‘human’ blood, in that it contained not only human DNA, but also Nephilim blood... ] So, I have come to use the term “Na Tuath Bhi” [pronounced ‘n’twa-bi’ basically] to signify my Cathar/Gnostic/Luciferian Nephilim bloodline ancestry... By doing so, I am not making the
claim that I buy into Gnostic interpretation of such a claim; I am merely acknowledging that from the point of view of the Bloodlines, terms like this are used to convey a basic belief that they (bloodline family members) are fundamentally and essentially of an entirely different class of being than all other non-bloodline humans. This essential belief on the part of the Illuminati is the basis for much of their philosophy and practice.


xliiv For more information on the Luciferian system of numerological reduction:

http://www.oocities.org/draconisblkthn/666913.html

http://eianorange.zenseiderz.org/gon/calculator/numerology.html

xlv Dr. Thomas Horn has a great description of the myth of Osiris here:


xlvii For a brief discussion of the concept of Transyuggothian magic, see:

http://electofgod.blogspot.com/2017/04/transyuggothian-magic.html